

# Working Diligently To Destroy Our Nation: A View From The Street Level



By Alice Byrd

I am not famous; I am not rich; I am barely getting by most times. I have no fancy degrees, I have never worked for anyone prestigious; I am Jane Average...I am the ordinary person you pass on the street, who never gets a second glance. In short, I am no one. But I am also everyone...everyone who doesn't feel like they have a voice any more. Everyone who toils day after day to keep the lights on and the dog supplied with biscuits. Everyone who has been passed up for a promotion, because of Affirmative Action; Everyone who has had to pay higher taxes because the bleeding heart liberal Progressives in BOTH parties who INSIST that our south of the border invaders and the insidiously dangerous sleeper "refugees" from "worn torn countries" get a free support system to live on so they will VOTE for all the Santa's in Congress in the next election...and the next election...and the next election.

I have monitored social media for quite awhile now. The conservatives in this country are seething mad. There is a small minority of the populace that are to the point of drawing blood, and I am not talking about doing it in a medical clinic. I caution them with vigor every time I read something about going to the farthest extremes of retribution;

but there is a palpable frenzy on the right that almost out matches the malevolent anarchy of the left. So far, the scene has remained in check...but it will only take the smallest spark to ignite the horror of what we refuse to contemplate willingly.

There is another segment of our conservative population who are prepping for what they consider to be inevitable, but praying to God above, that it doesn't. Our nation shows the deep and barely healed battle scars of too many internal skirmishes with Evil...and Evil it is. REAL Evil. Tangible Evil, and it's growing in intensity. The Socialist Left has given birth to a population of useful dependents, those who will unleash, at the mere suggestion of some nebulous infraction by the "right", a virulently destructive brand of chaos, calamity and anarchy. Socialism has been disguised as a form of utilitarian Utopia that everyone benefits from. I can assure you, it is a deception straight from the raging fires of Hell itself.

" The dependence thus formed can easily deteriorate into addiction" Sam Vaknin in "After The Rain"

Does everyone know the definition of addiction? Well, let me share some of the lesser known components of addition. The following is from ASAM (American Society of Addiction Medicine):

" Addiction is a primary, chronic disease of brain reward, motivation, memory and related circuitry. Dysfunction in these circuits leads to characteristic biological, psychological, *social and spiritual* manifestations. This is reflected in an individual pathologically pursuing reward and/or relief by substance use ***and other behaviors.*** *The frontal cortex of the brain and underlying white matter connections between the frontal cortex and circuits of reward, motivation and memory are fundamental in the manifestations of altered impulse control, altered judgment, and the dysfunctional pursuit of*

*rewards (which is often experienced by the affected person as a desire to "be normal")*

*Other factors that can contribute to the appearance of addiction, leading to its characteristic bio-psycho-socio-spiritual manifestations, include:*

***Cognitive and affective distortions, which impair perceptions and compromise the ability to deal with feelings, resulting in significant self-deception; Distortion in meaning, purpose and values that guide attitudes, thinking and behavior;***

Most people think of an addiction as 'out of control' substance abuse, meaning drugs or alcohol. But there are additional, equally destructive addictions known to the medical and psychiatric community. Addictions like gambling, sexual perversions and/or excesses which would include addiction to pornography, shopping, activities that involve high risk danger (adrenaline junkies) eating addictions (extreme obesity), denial of nourishment addictions (anorexia, bulimia), video gaming, addiction to social media and personal devices, setting fires (pyromania), stealing/theft (kleptomania) exercising/body building, and more. The DSM-IV-TR list these as pleasure center excitors (ie, brain function). Pavlov proved that repeated exposure to certain stimulus would produce predictable results in the responding actions of subjects under study, through systematical conditioning of the study subject (person, dog, monkey, etc). Identify a Desire – produce a Reward to satisfy the Desire. *Viola!* An addicted subject.

I say this, because there is also an addiction to POWER; Our current poisonous crop of dysfunctional politicians, mostly on the left, but to include some powerful career politicians on the right, more than adequately display this sordid trait in a heinously destructive fashion. The 3 most prominent motivators of our perpetual political dynasty are money, power and control. Money buys power, and power assures control. The more

money someone amasses, the more power they can demand and obtain...Control of the masses through psychological and emotional indoctrination, hinges on perceived or actual promised reward of socio-economical benefit to those who will continually support that 'politician' and (his/her) perpetual dynastic survival...Control by the Powerful. The constant enlargement of the dependent class receiving economic benefits, insures the continual re-election of a grand balcony full of Santa Claus's: the Economic Patrons, Your Personal Politicians.

As we have seen, that addiction to "benefits" causes the thoroughly indoctrinated populace to continually protect their benefactors, so that they don't lose the "goodies" those benefactors provide. But, there is a cost to the individual 'voter' (subject) for that loyalty to their personal Politician...

what it costs people/voters/subjects who mindlessly "re-elect" their benefactors, term after term, after endless term renewals, is the 'subject's' unique individuality, their previously intact moral compass and code, their individual honor and, ultimately, their very souls. That is how evil works. It pretends to be your friend, your benefactor...and in the end, Evil eats you up and spits you out. That is what it does. It doesn't like you, it doesn't love you; it doesn't want to protect you, it doesn't want to provide for you...everything evil does is ***an illusion***. Evil only wants to USE you for it's own ends...and that "end" is complete destruction of everything good, everything fair and equitable, everything that brings peace to a soul.

I taped and then watched the entire hearing of the Senate Judiciary Committee's GROTESQUE display of visceral acrimony by the Democrats, which they smugly titled a "job interview"; This "job interview" apparently necessitated the "testimony" of Dr. Christine Blasey-Ford. I actually watched with an open mind. As a woman, I felt it my obligation to hear the "side"

of a woman who claimed she was physically assaulted by (someone). It didn't matter WHO did the assaulting, but in this case it was a deeply respected man who worked extremely hard his ENTIRE life to achieve the highest pinnacle of dignity and honor as a judge, a man, a father, a husband and a worthy son, not to mention his life long advocacy FOR women. To say I was appalled by her weak recollections, her often bewildered facial expressions and the artful, contrived whimpering in her dialogue is a monumental understatement. It was pointed out to me by a woman I respect deeply, that it is quite possible she was under the influence of a sedative, due to her anxiety disorder and the fact that she was going to be put on display by the relentlessly hateful Democrat members of the SJC. I was truly torn between feeling great sorrow for Dr. Ford and disgust for her willingness to destroy a man's life.

Dr. Balsey-Ford's "testimony" seemed to be a recitation of cleverly rehearsed information, possibly enhanced with suggestions by the virulently radical feminist-activist attorney Dr. Ford was brazenly maneuvered toward by none other than Diane Feinstein's staffers; Ms. Debra Katz. Attorney Katz is a women's rights and social justice activist, a substantial donor/activist for candidates including the campaigns of Barack Obama, Hillary Clinton, as well as an activist for extreme left liberal causes such as MoveOn.org, which is a fully funded subsidiary of The Open Society, the malicious socialist steam engine driving the entire train of George Soros' malevolent agenda. Ms. Katz is known as supremely clever, "steely", meticulous and skillful. She chooses her cases very carefully, with a "keen" eye to future influence in Washington's thoroughly litigious/legislative activities. She's a powerful attorney who seeks to influence the direction of social justice toward the very hard left, and having Judge Kavanaugh at the SCOTUS would most likely hinder people like her. Kavanaugh is a serious threat to the goals of the socialist left in our nation. Want my opinion? 'GREAT!!'

Then, as if that wasn't good enough, Dr. Ford was led to and acquired another legal representative, by recommendation of that same collection of extremely partisan activist operatives, the legal ventriloquist, Michael Bromwich, who previously assisted in the Iran-Contra investigation, and most recently represented the disgraced liar Andrew McCabe, former FBI Deputy Director. Bromwich's political bent is well known. He proudly advertises his K Street "strategic consulting and PR firm", The Bromwich Group, as a firm that offers independent monitoring, crisis management, strategic advisory, public affairs, and law enforcement consulting services.

Immediately prior to founding his firm, he was the first Director of the Bureau of Ocean Energy Management under Barack Obama (not his real name) and previously served as Inspector General for the DOJ under William Jefferson Clinton (I'll bet it was really crowded under Clinton, considering he was and still is a PROVEN predator and premier debaser of women. Bromwich apparently wasn't concerned with Clinton's violent and predatory behavior against women) Ironically, Bromwich serves as a member of the Advisory Board of the Quattrone Center for the Fair Administration of Justice at the University of Pennsylvania Law School. How quaint.

When congenially asked by AZ prosecutor Rachel Mitchell, "who was paying" for Blasey-Ford's legal representation, Dr. Blasey-Ford, who was seemingly confused by the entire procedure from front to finish, said in her child-like voice, she didn't really know, but that *she* wasn't paying them...Mr. Bromwich immediately informed the gathering of vultures, Blasey-Ford's legal team was providing their services "pro-bono"...I don't buy it! SOMEONE IS PAYING those attorney's...and I will bet my last \$1 it is Daddy Soros Warbucks (The Open Society) or the Clinton Foundation....through surrogates....of course. The Shadow Government learned a long time ago from Deep Throat...hide or destroy the paper trail and never let anyone know how you're spending your moolah. Use donkeys if

necessary.

I want to take a moment here to mention the source of organization and funding for these protestors at the prior Kavanaugh hearings...you now, the one that took 31+ hours to complete? Would it surprise you to know that these protestors were paid by groups directly beholden to and financed by Mr. Soros? Well, on her program Tuesday before the Faustian Farce of Thursday, Laura Ingraham...

"noted that the Women's March has taken the lead in organizing opposition to Kavanaugh's confirmation. "We are organizing an impactful, non-arrest, direct action to make sure that the Senate knows that **#WeBelieveChristine** and demand that they **#CancelKavanaugh** and vote no on his confirmation," the group said. Ingraham pointed out that the Women's March counts Planned Parenthood and the Natural Resources Defense Council as *their premier partners*, and both groups – which have actively opposed Kavanaugh since his nomination was announced – are associated with far-left billionaire donor George Soros. "According to an extensive study by the Media Research Center, 100 of the 544 Women's March *partners* have received a total of ... \$246,637,217 from Soros at last count," Ingraham said, noting that Planned Parenthood and the Natural Resources Defense Council are among those partners."

That tells me all I need to know, and who pulls Di Fi's and Chucky Schumer's puppet strings. What did I say about money and power??? Uh huh!

Why is Judge Kavanaugh such a threat? Because he is an ardent constitutional originalist, devoted to and passionate defender of the Constitution and its organic written text. He is a professorial scholar who inspires his students with his love for our Constitution, never failing to balance it with the wisdom and arguments of the Federalist Papers; I am confident that he could probably cite them chapter, page and verse if asked. Make NO MISTAKE, that is what this whole Kabuki Theater

of the Absurd is all about...keeping the train of Socialism on it's tracks in our country, protecting abortion on demand, invalidating the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment, followed closely by invalidating the 1<sup>st</sup> Amendment, as if it isn't already heavily restricted by the government's institutionalized censorship Triumvirate: Google, FaceBook and Twitter and eventually destroying altogether, our national heritage, our homogenous national identity, our Constitutional foundation and our precious Bill of Rights...

AND, the other reason Judge Kavanaugh is viscerally hated by the left is his faith in God, his devout Catholic religion, his morality (which is something Progressives detest in anyone) and his personal pro-life beliefs. As a judge, he has indicated that many of the historical cases of the SCOTUS are what's called stare decisis, or "settled law". He doesn't have to agree with a SCOTUS decision, to stand by it or uphold it. Personal opinions and bench activism are NOT something IMPARTIAL JUDGES engage in...well, not REAL impartial judges, at any rate. Obviously, that doesn't apply to the aging dragon on the Court, "RBG"...(almost sounds like the latest head-banger band, right?)

The lack of civility from the Leftist hacks on the committee, the ruthless, intolerable villains Corey Booker, Kamala Harris, Maize Hirono, Dick Durbin, Chris Coons and the Stolen Valor fraud, Richard Blumenthal, was shocking, but not altogether unexpected. Richard Blumenthal knows a little bit about false information: he lied about serving in the military in Viet Nam...and was exposed as a liar while serving in the Senate. He got re-elected, though, by the woefully uninformed, economically addicted, robotic "voters" in his state, by constantly supplying gov't program freebies to his constituents. Addicting one segment of a constituency to government largesse, stolen from other American Taxpayers, certainly goes a long way to insuring one's political survival. It's a den of Liars and Thieves in the 10 mile

square septic tank known as Washington, DC.

There is virtually NO HONOR left there. There is virtually NO MORALITY left there. There is practically NO VIRTUE left there. There is NO true Constitutional Law left there. It is a mirage, a hologram, an illusion.

I'm not sure, but I would *LIKE* to believe (perhaps inadvisedly so) that the outrage displayed by Senator Lindsey Graham was sincere and genuine. After that outburst by Senator Graham, the other Republican's on the dais were given some cover to finally come out and express their disdain (or so they said) for the profoundly vulgar, insulting, graceless, wholly abusive treatment Judge Kavanaugh received through the wicked behavior exhibited from the Philistines on the Left. Diane Feinstein needs to be put out to pasture, where she can graze on the billions she and her husband have raked in off the backs of the American Taxpayer. She underhandedly (although my hunch is that she put her head together tightly with Charles Schumer, one of the most disgusting semi-human bastions of slimy politics in history) devised a strategy to thwart the confirmation of Kavanaugh, should the need arise. Then, the need arose. They shamelessly exploited a very damaged woman, Dr. Christine Blasey-Ford, exposed her to humiliation, derision and threats from unhinged zealots, laid bare the irreconcilable discrepancies in her narrative (even though they tried to stage manage it with the activist attorney's, Katz and Bromwich) and will ultimately discard her on the side of some back road of forgetfulness, her usefulness completely spent in their despicable pursuits.

The ONLY thing these dinosaurs of distemper care about is their political lives, their political agenda's, their offshore bank accounts, their elite conclaves and their cloistered, remote Ivory Towers of self indulgence lined with mirrored halls where they can admire the opulent vision of their stratospheric ego's.

Isaiah wrote "Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope: Woe unto them that call evil good and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight! Woe unto them, that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him! Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD (Isaiah 5: 18, 20-24)

In his wisdom, and in the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, Solomon wrote in Proverbs, "These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, A heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren. (Prov 6: 16-19)

One day, those who are working diligently to destroy our nation, our freedoms, our liberties, our Constitutional foundations and our God given natural rights in the pursuit of security, joy, tranquility and harmony will find out what REAL wrath looks like...and they will be learning that lesson everyday, for the balance of eternity.

Please pray for both Dr. Ford and Judge Kavanaugh and their families...they need and deserve it for what they have been put through.

© 2018 Alice Byrd – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Alice Byrd: [alliebyrd77@1791.com](mailto:alliebyrd77@1791.com)

**[BIO:** A.M. Byrd is the granddaughter of Italian and Dutch immigrants who came to love and revere this nation and it's

opportunities. She is the daughter of an USAF Lt Col (now deceased) and the mother of an honorably retired Army SSgt, 2 men who served this country with distinction. Coming of age in the 60's, contributed by living in the nest of the anti-war fervor of the San Francisco Bay Area, Berkeley in particular, she is a first hand witness to the ravages of the Viet Nam war on her classmates and racial upheavals born in Oakland, Ca. with the Black Panthers.

Having worked in both the professional world and the medical field, she has come to see the vast unbalances between classes of people and the political pressures applied within those fields. A student of history with a particular interest in psychology, the events of the past 6 decades have left an indelible impression on her sense of honor and virtue. The darkness of such events has only strengthened her faith in God, that all things work together for the eventual supremacy of His will for this world. The Good wins.]

---

## **Political Correctness: Just One Tool In The Arsenal Of Sustainability**



by Kathleen Marquardt

“at its worst, political correctness is nothing different from Orwell's Newspeak – an attempt to change the way people think by forcibly changing the way they speak.” –Urban Dictionary

“Every child in America entering school at the age of five is mentally ill because he comes to school with certain allegiances to our founding fathers, toward our elected officials, toward his parents, toward a belief in a supernatural being, and toward the sovereignty of this nation as a separate entity. It's up to you as teachers to make all these sick children well by creating the international child of the future.” Chester M. Pierce, Harvard psychiatrist, speaking as an expert in public education at the 1973 International Education Seminar.

The “Dear Hillary” letter, written on Nov. 11, 1992 by Marc Tucker, president of the National Center on Education and the Economy (NCEE), lays out a plan **“to remold the entire American system”** into **“a seamless web that literally extends from cradle to grave and is the same system for everyone,”** coordinated by **“a system of labor market boards at the local, state and federal levels”** where **“curriculum and “job matching” will be handled by counselors “accessing the integrated computer-based program.”**

Tucker's plan would change the mission of the schools from teaching children academic basics and knowledge to training them to serve the global economy in jobs selected by workforce boards. Nothing in this comprehensive plan has anything to do with teaching schoolchildren how to read, write, or calculate.

Twenty-seven or eight years ago, I was interviewed by a reporter at the Sacramento Bee about my articles challenging the thinking of animal rights. The reporter said to me, “But they are politically correct and you are not.” I agreed, saying that if anyone ever called me politically correct, it

would be time to slit my throat.

Why do I bring this up now? Back then I didn't realize where p.c. was going; now it is full-force tyranny. Am I exaggerating? Few people who do not back socialist-leaning thought are allowed to speak on our campuses of 'higher learning', many sporting bumper stickers pro Trump or Christianity or pro life have their cars keyed or spray painted. You don't hear about that happening when one has a coexist bumper sticker.

Political Correctness has become a tool, one of many in the arsenal of global tyranny. It is a tool that could not have been used 40 or 50 years ago; most people still had rational, thinking brains. Since my interview with the Sacramento Bee, the road to hell – or global government – or the death of Western Culture – has gotten so steep we may not be able to stop it or even slow it down.

Do I exaggerate? You tell me. Besides that loss of free speech on college campuses, we have social justice dictating what can, can't, and must be done. Many campuses require you to intuit someone's arbitrary choice of gender so that you may properly address them (it would take a perfect clairvoyant to achieve this). Let's move on to the important stuff – academic learning, or the lack thereof.

College students used to take a liberal arts degree in their undergraduate work to give them a well-rounded base. Now that and most other true academic learning has been ditched for social justice studies, sustainable studies, gaming studies – anything that is anti Western Culture, anything that makes one unemployable, anything that dumbs down the next generations.

Textbooks are full of misinformation, propaganda and lies. Classic literature is banned for using outdated words. Books are ignored or shunned for promoting morality, literacy, reason, common sense, and civility. And while our institutes

of higher learning preach, “question authority”, they don’t actually teach questioning anything but Western Culture and its values. They certainly don’t teach students to question the professors’ authority. No longer do students debate tough issues; no one wants to take the side of the non-politically correct.

How did we get from the Declaration of Independence to the State of Political Correctness? One major contributor was the book, The Ideal Communist City, (a design for No Child Left Behind, Common Core and all the other aliases of behavior modification of children) said [here](#) in **public education**, “The best opportunity for contact among children of preschool age occurs in the nursery, which is the best setting for developing the child’s imitative powers and individual activities. He expresses his inclinations most freely here, and his egocentricity is least harmfully repressed. The positive value of group activity, of course, is fully realized only when it is organized and directed by educators who have benefited from advanced social training.”

Or look at [this](#) from the BSTEP program our government (Department of Health, Education, and Welfare) hired Michigan State University to design. “A small elite will carry society’s burdens. The resulting impersonal manipulation of most people’s life styles will be softened by provisions for pleasure seeking and guaranteed physical necessities. Participatory democracy in the American-ideal mold will mainly disappear. The worth and dignity of individuals will be endangered on every hand. Only exceptional individuals will be able to maintain a sense of worth and dignity.”

Let’s not overlook UNESCO, [here](#), “As long as a child breathes the poisoned air of nationalism, education in world-mindedness (one-world order) can produce only precarious results. As we have pointed out, it is frequently the family that infects the child with extreme nationalism. The school should therefore use the means described earlier to combat family attitudes

that favor jingoism (nationalism). We shall presently recognize in nationalism the major obstacle to development of world-mindedness." UNESCO publication #356, "In the Classroom: Toward World Understanding"

It took only about half the lifetime of our country to get us here.

In 1918, Mary Parker Follett wrote, in The New State, group organization – the solution of popular government, "The training for the new democracy must be from the cradle – through nursery, school and play, and on and on through every activity of our life. Citizenship is not to be learned in good government classes or current events courses or lessons in civics. It is to be acquired through those modes of living and acting which shall teach us how to grow the social consciousness. This should be the object of all day school education, of all night school education, of all our supervised recreation, of all our family life, of our club life, of our civic life.

"When we change our ideas of the relation of the individual to society, our whole system of education changes. What we want to teach is interdependence, that efficiency waits on discipline, that discipline is obedience to the whole of which I am a part. . . when we know how to teach social discipline, then we shall know how to 'teach school.' The object of education is to fit children into the life of the community."

P.363

So, according to Follett, our lives must focus completely on losing our individual rights and work to subordinate any freedoms we might consider to the cosmic one-ness, the group. The thought of that (if there are thinking minds left) would drive most of us to suicide.

John Dewey, the reformer of the education system, said, "I believe that the school is primarily a social institution.

Education being a social process, the school is simply that form of community life in which all those agencies are concentrated that will be most effective in bringing the child to share in the inherited resources of the race, and to use his own powers for social ends. I believe that education, therefore, is a process of living and not a preparation for future living."

"Humanist Manifesto" (1933) co-author Dewey calls for a synthesizing of all religions and "a socialized and cooperative economic order."[\[1\]](#)

America cannot last under this. Our country is based on Western Culture, Judeo/Christian Values, the Rule of Law, and other rational, reasoning

social institutions. As we eradicate morality, common sense, values, attitudes, and beliefs, we become no different than the animals. Look at Venezuela. Do we want that at a magnitude of the nth degree? If not, now is the time to wake up, stand up, and speak out. We don't have much time left. Look at the streets of San Francisco, Chicago, Nashville, New York, Los Angeles. Is this what we want to call our civilization?

© 2018 Kathleen Marquardt – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Kathleen Marquardt: [koikpm@yahoo.com](mailto:koikpm@yahoo.com)

**[BIO:** Kathleen Marquardt is Vice President of American Policy Center. She was founder and chairman of Putting People First, a non-profit organization combatting the animal rights movement. Her book, *AnimalScam: the Beastly Abuse of Human Rights*, was published by Regnery in 1993. Kathleen is on the board of SARE, Stop Animal Rights Extremism and has been in the freedom movement since 1989.]

**Footnotes:**

[\[1\]](#) Deanna Spingola, The New World Order, Programming the

# **ANTIFA Protesters Show Up At Phyllis Schlafly's Eagle Forum**

By The Honorable Allen B. Clark



## **Antipathy to Antifa**

I recently attended in St. Louis Mo. (September 13 to 16, 2018) the annual Council meeting of the Phyllis Schlafly Eagles. It was a wonderfully uplifting event with attendance by many patriotic Americans and even Members of Parliament from Poland and Germany. There were terrific speakers and panel participants on a myriad of issues confronting our beloved United States of America. A modest personal identification is in order, hopefully to establish my credentials and credibility. I served as a Military Intelligence officer in the Army's Fifth Special Forces in Vietnam.

On June 17, 1967 my life was changed dramatically when my Green Beret outpost was attacked by a regular Army North Vietnam battalion with a heavy rocket and mortar barrage in

which, while helping organize counterbattery fire, and for my actions receiving a Silver Star for Gallantry in Action, I sustained a wound from a mortar shell that resulted in amputation of both my legs below my knees. As an aside, I would note they were armed with Chinese Communist AK-47s, their weapon of choice. In the attached photo I myself held one of these Communist weapons, a war trophy retrieved off a battlefield by someone else.

On the last full day of the meetings I was returning to my room, when I observed on some ground off the hotel property and next to a highway a group, which I had heard was with the infamous "Antifa." I had seen videos of their frequent violent actions in property destruction, burning of the national colors of the country I had sworn to serve, and desire for anonymity by wearing face masks. Deciding to witness for myself what they were all about, I walked in my typical halting gait up the modest slope to where they were.

I was astounded what was happening with these people in my country on a public street! The first protestor I encountered



I asked, as a former military guy, "Who is in charge?" One answered, "No one." Then I walked up to an unmasked "protestor," holding up the flag of the United

Soviet Socialist Republics with its "Hammer and Sickle." I first asked him, "What are you protesting?" Then, idiotically and sarcastically, he answered, "Beer. They are serving beer and alcohol at the event." I commented, "I do not drink." Then I asked the flag holder, "Why are you holding up a Communist

flag?" He answered, "It is not the Communist flag. Their flag is red. This is the flag of the country with which we were allied in WWII to fight the Nazis in WWII." (Good rehearsed retort to my question). I told him as a Vietnam veteran it bothered me in my country for someone to be holding up a flag of a country under communism that sent weapons to North Vietnam to be used against American soldiers. I told him they were our allies a long time ago and times changed.

Then my attention was directed to another masked "protestor," to my left. To my utter amazement and disgust, along with several others, he was wearing a t-shirt that had emblazoned across it "Marxist." Having just studied "Marxism," the rise of the workers in the Bolshevik Revolution, and, having heard a panelist speak of the 200 million deaths under Stalin's brand of Communism, I was taken aback. (Do not let these proponents and supporters of "Antifa" confuse the issue, in this "old soldier's" mind and "young patriot's soul," Marxism, Leninism, socialism, and communism all want the same result, the subjugation of the people and the loss of individual freedom). Then this Marxist asked me why we went to Vietnam. I answered, "I am not totally sure on this, but I am doing some research to answer that." I told him the reasons for the Vietnam War are a separate issue from the sacrifice of our veterans.

Then another chimed in that he was an anarchist. They were barraging me, but as a long-ago college debater, I selectively listened and addressed what I picked up on. The "beer" guy interjected again something about beer. I commented, "Many veterans like beer." (Another reason for us not to support these guys! They are protesting our drinking habits! The beer drinkers of America must understand one of the planks of Antifa. Perhaps they like Russian vodka.)

Then I asked the flag holder why he did not wave the American flag? He said it was his right to do so because it was a free country. (Of course, if Marxism, prevailed, he could not carry

Old Glory). I then redirected a question to the “masked man” why he wore a mask. He replied it was for their protection because they had protestors at their homes and said that could happen to me. I said it better not, because I knew too many Special Forces men and SEALS! Then as they were prone to do, one changed their line of attack once more, “Did you know there was a German in our conference?” (True). Then in a twisted sense of logic said, “The Germans in the (far right) protests in Chemnitz were raising their arms in the Nazi salute.” (Implying of course that our distinguished and gracious German visitor was in that group also raising his arm in the Nazi salute). I said I did not agree with that. (Naturally it is a recognized technique of the enemies of our society to draw conclusions in circuitous logic without factual backing). When I mentioned this comment to our German participant, he shrugged it off. He is no Nazi.

He and the also distinguished Polish visitor care about the preservation of the Christian roots of their civilization based on Roman law and Greek philosophy. Next, I told the masked Marxist, “You live in America and you wear that shirt!” Upon this I had enough. For whatever reason, my better angels prevailed, and I shook hands with about three of them in front of me and said, “God bless you.” If they stay on this track, they are going to need some blessings from God, because all they deserve from people like me is total disgust and disdain. I then returned to the safe confines of the line of protection of our Men in Blue outside the hotel.

[Author’s conclusions: These young people (I only faced maybe five of the twenty there) are either playing a game, or have been radicalized by liberal professors, or are paid protestors, or more dangerously, truly believe in Marxism and the socialistic direction of Russia. It decidedly was an interesting exercise. Besides interrupting me (and then I asked if he would extend the courtesy to me of allowing me to finish my words), at no time was I physically confronted by

them, nor felt any fear. They reminded of the young men in my first platoon I led in 1963, but these guys needed education, short haircuts and shaved faces!]

Allen Clark Captain, United States Army (Retired)

Constitution Day September 17, 2018

© 2018 Allen B. Clark – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Allen B. Clark: [greenbrt2@aol.com](mailto:greenbrt2@aol.com)

**[BIO:** “The Honorable Allen B. Clark, a 1963 graduate of West Point, was retired as an Army captain in 1968 after a fifteen month hospitalization at Brooke Army Medical Center in San Antonio. He was wounded in an enemy mortar attack on June 17, 1967 at Dak To Special Forces camp near the Tri-Border area in Vietnam’s Central Highlands. He has endured twenty surgeries with approximately 150 stitches and his bout with Post Traumatic Stress caused in 1968 a fourteen week stay in a closed psychiatric ward. By the grace of God Allen was healed in the mid-1970s and has been antidepressant free with no further psychiatric treatment needed. In the action in which he was wounded he received the nation’s third highest award, a Silver Star for Gallantry in Action and a Purple Heart.

He has served at the national Veterans Affairs Department as an Assistant Secretary for Veterans Liaisons and Program Coordination and Director, National Cemetery System, both requiring U.S. Senate confirmation votes. He was recognized in 2011 as the Outstanding Veteran by the Texas Department of Disabled American Veterans. In 2018 he was recognized by the Greater Dallas Military Foundation with its Patriot of the Year Award at their annual gala. His lay ministry to veterans is at [www.combatfaith.com](http://www.combatfaith.com). He has authored two books, *Wounded Soldier, Healing Warrior* and *Valor in Vietnam: Chronicles of Honor, Courage, and Sacrifice*. His third book with expected publication on Veterans Day 2018 is *Soldiers’ Blood and Bloodied Money*. His email is [greenbrt2@aol.com](mailto:greenbrt2@aol.com).”]

---

# Con-Con Lobby's New Strategy Exposes A Tangled Web

By Judi Caler



*Oh, what a tangled web we weave, when first we practice to deceive!* —Walter Scott

## Overview

2018 proved to be a horrible legislative year for the convention lobby. It measures its success by the number of State Legislatures it cajoles into passing applications[\[i\]](#) asking Congress to call a constitutional convention (con-con) pursuant to Article V of the US Constitution.

Fear of a “runaway” convention is the biggest obstacle to state legislators’ voting for Article V convention applications. So, in order to get their votes, the convention lobby misled legislators into believing convention Delegates can’t run away and propose “unauthorized” amendments or rewrite our Constitution. They said the convention will be controlled from start to finish by the very legislators whose votes they needed!

Thus, the con-con lobby contrived the false narrative that Congress can't call a convention until it receives ***similar or identical*** applications from 34 states (two-thirds); that the Delegates would be ***limited*** to the subject/s listed on the state applications; and that an Article V convention is ***different*** than a "constitutional convention," where our Constitution can be replaced.

To bolster these false claims, front groups for the globalist agenda have been pushing a number of applications on different subjects, as if each special interest group were applying for its own convention, e.g. to propose a balanced budget amendment (BBA); congressional term limits; overturning Citizens United, etc. State legislators, for the most part, believed what the convention lobby told them and voted ***for*** their state's application when they agreed with the subject cited in the application.

But the convention lobby hit a wall in 2018 and failed to convince ***any*** new States Legislatures to pass applications.[\[ii\]](#) Article V convention applications now generate massive pushback from the grassroots of both parties, and state legislators are no longer easy targets for what convention operatives are selling. So, some operatives are testing a new strategy. They are ignoring their own deceptive talking points for allaying legislators' fears of a runaway convention; they are reinventing how Congress should count to 34; and they are saying that enough states have passed applications ***already*** to trigger a convention!

The convention lobby is betraying the state legislators who believed them and cast their votes accordingly. Convention proponents now appear to have a multi-pronged approach with contradictory spins, depending upon their audience. They are appealing to Congress to call a general convention based on assorted, existing applications; and to state legislators to pass still more "limited" applications or possibly affirm applications from decades, even centuries ago—whatever works!

## Background

Article V provides that when two-thirds of the States (34) ask Congress to call a convention to propose amendments to the Constitution, Congress shall call a convention. The power to “call” the convention is delegated to Congress; and Art. I, §8, last clause, gives to Congress the power to make all laws necessary and proper to carry out that power. The Constitution doesn’t permit States to dictate how Congress goes about “calling” the convention or what Delegates may and may not do at the convention. The only power the States have is to **ask Congress** to call the convention. See this [Chart](#).

Our only precedent for an “amendments convention” is the Federal Convention of 1787 which was called by the Continental Congress “[for the sole and express purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation.](#)” But instead, the Delegates ignored Congress’s limiting instructions (and the limiting [instructions from their States](#)) and wrote a new Constitution – the one we have today.

Opponents point out that Delegates to an Article V convention, as sovereign representatives of “We the People,” would have the inherent right to throw off our Form of Government, as expressed in the Declaration of Independence, para 2. And in [Federalist No. 40](#) (15<sup>th</sup> para), James Madison invoked “the transcendent and precious right of the people to abolish or alter their governments” as justification for writing a new Constitution at the federal convention of 1787.

Moreover, we don’t know who the Delegates would be or how they’d be selected! Why wouldn’t they be susceptible to the same bribes, threats and temptations as members of Congress and State Legislatures? The framers and other wise men have warned that convention Delegates can’t be controlled.[\[iii\]](#) It is because of these acknowledged dangers that the con-con lobby constructed its false narrative.

## Major players pushing the con-con

Five groups have had significant success pushing Article V convention applications at State Legislatures in the last five years. Each of these groups claims passage of their legislation in 34 states to be their goal.[\[iv\]](#) They also claim a convention called by Congress on their behalf would necessarily be limited to the subject of their group's application. The first four groups are from the phony *right*:

1. Convention of States Project (COSP) is the most heavily funded of the groups, with tens of millions of dollars in undisclosed contributions, including major funding by the globalist Koch Brothers[\[v\]](#) of Texas. COSP applications passed in 12 states between 2014 and 2017. But in 2018, COSP's Article V convention legislation was rejected by at least 18 states[\[vi\]](#) and hasn't passed in **any** state since May 12, 2017. COSP's ostensible purpose is proposed amendments addressing three subjects: fiscal restraints, limiting the power and jurisdiction of the federal government, and congressional term limits.
2. Balanced Budget Amendment Task Force (BBATF) claims to have 28 states under its belt. In 2018, BBATF legislation was rejected by at least six states and passed in [\[vii\]](#) BBATF's ostensible goal is an amendment to the US Constitution requiring a balanced federal budget.
3. Compact for America (CFA) proposed its own balanced budget amendment which passed in five states between 2014 and 2017. CFA's amendment is pre-written, balances the budget by authorizing Congress to impose a national sales tax and a value-added tax, and is pre-ratified by states that choose to join their compact. CFA appears to be losing steam and introduced their legislation in only Oklahoma in 2018 and failed.
4. US Term Limits applications ask Congress to call a convention to propose a congressional term limits

amendment to the US Constitution. Although this resolution technically passed in three states, the previously-passed COSP applications from those same states incorporate similar language, making all US Term Limits' successes thus far redundant.[\[viii\]](#)

5. And from globalist George Soros[\[ix\]](#) and the radical **left** comes Wolf-PAC, promoting an Article V convention ostensibly to propose an amendment for "free and fair" elections and overturning the Citizens United decision. Wolf-PAC legislation passed in five states between 2014 and 2016; but was rejected in at least 15 states[\[x\]](#) in 2018 and hasn't passed in **any** state since June 17, 2016.

## Hundreds of Applications

There have been hundreds of Applications for an Article V convention since our Constitution was ratified in 1788, yet Congress has **never** called a convention. COSP uses this fact to assure state legislators that Congress counts the applications by subject, and a convention would be limited to the scope of the application. From the COSP website,

*"We have never had a Convention because we have never had two-thirds of the States agree on the subject matter. State legislatures control the subject matter. Just as the calling of the Convention is subject to the subject matter limitation, all stages of the Article V process are likewise prohibited from going outside this limitation."*[\[xi\]](#)

But it is up to Congress to decide which applications to count and how to count them. Perhaps Congress never had what they consider "active" applications from two-thirds of the States. Congress didn't start a formal process for keeping track of Article V convention applications until 2015. Moreover, whatever way Congress chooses to count applications has no bearing on the Delegates' plenipotentiary powers to throw off the Constitution we have and set up a new one.

Up until 2018, half-truths and misleading arguments, along with a multi-million-dollar propaganda campaign, netted the convention lobby some degree of success. But by January, 2018, their legislation came to a grinding halt at Legislatures nationwide due to grassroots opposition, and convention operatives were forced to rethink their strategy.

### **Natelson's new way to count to 34**

Enter Rob Natelson, the convention lobby's go-to guru, who announced in 2010 that the words "constitutional convention" would no longer cross his lips.[\[xii\]](#) Natelson **redefined** an Article V convention as a "convention of the states," thus implying that State Legislatures will control the convention and thus can prevent a "runaway" convention.

Similarly, on May 9, 2018, in 9,000 mind-numbing words, Natelson audaciously told Congress how to count to 34.[\[xiii\]](#)

If he can no longer convince state legislators to jump aboard a sinking ship, perhaps he can convince Congress that the ship already made it to port!

To wit, Natelson defines "plenary" or "unlimited" applications as those existing applications that don't mention a subject in their "operative" (Resolved) clauses. Many of these ostensibly unlimited applications are peppered with references to averting the civil war (1861) or the direct election of senators, the latter which Congress addressed with the 17<sup>th</sup> amendment (ratified 1913). Natelson treats these "plenary" applications as wildcards in a game of rummy and says they should be added to any group's count. Natelson found 6 wildcards to add to his BBATF count and voila! Natelson declares BBATF 97% of the way to its goal— just one state short of 34.[\[xiv\]](#)

Natelson concludes that Congress should count all "plenary" applications on its way to 34, but that the convention called would be limited to the subject of the **narrowest** application

counted. His scheme would double COSP's wins, triple that of Wolf-PAC, quadruple CFA's, and boost US Term Limits by a factor of 8! Natelson gives any new group promoting a con-con on **any** subject, e.g. the definition of marriage or repeal of the Second Amendment, 15 wildcards right out of the gate –propelling them almost halfway to the finish line!

In fact, Congress can count applications however they like. So Natelson's method qualifies as one way for Congress to count. What is shameless on Natelson's part, however, is that his convoluted scheme contradicts the snake oil sold to state legislators to pass pro-convention legislation. For years, COSP and Natelson have been adamant that applications need to be identical or similar to aggregate.

### ***ACF's inconvenient truth***

On the heels of Natelson's attempt to resuscitate the con-con movement comes a "[\*\*white paper\*\*](#)"[\*\*\[xv\]\*\*](#) dated June 15, 2018, from the American Constitution Foundation (ACF), a new group that admits they are "*focused on a strategy to trigger a Congressional call for an Article V convention...prior to the Nov. 2020 national elections.*" ACF appears to be still another group of apologists for the con-con movement with ties to BBATF, COSP and other Koch-funded organizations.[\*\*\[xvi\]\*\*](#) Or they may be a front group for all major players.

*ACF's white paper is an admission, long asserted by those opposed to a convention, that an Article V convention can't be limited by subject:*

*"ACF contends Congress can only call a **general** convention for proposing amendments, **irrespective of the subject or set of subjects specified** in applications. This would be a plenary convention by nature...and is commonly referred to as a general convention or a constitutional convention[\*\*\[xvii\]\*\*](#)[\*\*\[xviii\]\*\*](#)..."*

For purposes of counting applications, ACF counts only applications that don't specify an **exclusive** purpose for calling a convention.[\[xix\]](#) Interestingly, ACF counts COSP applications as aggregating for a plenary or general convention, since one of its subjects, the “‘power and jurisdiction’ is what the Constitution is all about”!

Thus, ACF admits that a congressional call can't limit a convention by subject, and Delegates can't be limited by the scope of the application. It then follows that any convention called would be a convention for **all factions**, and Delegates could propose **any** amendments or write a completely new Constitution.[\[xx\]](#) This clearly puts Soros and the Kochs on the same team.

Conveniently, ACF's own [\*\*aggregation study\*\*](#) counts 37 states with valid applications and concludes that Congress already has sufficient applications to call the convention. ACF agrees with **opponents** that convention Delegates can propose **any** amendments **irrespective** of the subject of the application. But because ACF fails to consider the Fundamental Act of our Founding, the Declaration of Independence, it denies that a new Constitution could result.[\[xxi\]](#)

ACF says that the **limited-by-subject** narrative: 1) isn't supported by evidence; 2) contributed to the convention lobby's legislative failures; and 3) empowered their opposition.[\[xxii\]](#) That may be, but proponents used that narrative to deceive legislators into thinking they could control Delegates in order to win legislators' “**yes**” votes on the applications. And now that con-con applications are failing, ACF, like Natelson, is test-driving an alternative way to get to 34 with already-passed applications.

But ACF realizes that catapulting themselves over the finish line overnight doesn't fit the old narrative, and it will take some convincing for Congress and state legislators to believe a convention has been triggered already.[\[xxiii\]](#)

## ***A Slippery Slope***

Might convention operatives be going down a slippery slope here? They've spent 5 years and untold millions of dollars convincing state legislators that an application limited by subject is the first line of defense in preventing a "runaway" convention.

And now, with State Legislatures blocking their applications at every turn, operatives are desperate to trigger a convention any way they can. So, they are contradicting one of their most widely-believed deceptions and admitting that a convention ***can't*** be limited by the scope of the application. This makes hundreds of previously-passed applications available for counting to 34. And there may be as many ways to count as there are applications!

Will this reversal backfire? *Might more legislators realize that if the grassroots opposition was correct about Article V conventions being **unlimited**, they might also be correct about State Legislatures being unable to prevent a runaway convention*[\[xxiv\]](#) *or Delegates having the inherent right to abolish our Form of Government?!*

## ***A Tangled Web***

The con-con is on life-support, but convention operatives are cunning, heavily funded, and not about to give up easily. Their massive propaganda machine rolls on to convince legislators that their constituents give a rip about an Article V convention. They work through fake news and, seemingly, anything that money can buy, like a big payroll, pricey software, misleading surveys, petitions, [\[xxv\]](#) endorsements from celebrities with no expertise on our Constitution, former US Senators with a knack for leaning on state legislators, lobbyists, internet trolls, media promotions and appearances, hype, hoopla, and more.

Despite huge losses, convention operatives are doubling down

in their fight against truth and logic. They are testing a politically premature victory shout in order to induce Congress to call a constitutional convention before state legislators discover they've been duped and rescind applications en masse. The major players, entrenched in falsehoods, are unlikely to embrace a general convention publicly.[\[xxvi\]](#) But it is telling that none have disavowed the new spin either.

We now have some convention proponents and possibly all opponents agreeing that ***conventions can't be limited by subject***. This alone should be a wake-up call for legislators who have been deceived into supporting Article V applications.

### **Rescission is the key**

It is only because of 2016 and 2017 rescissions of all their previously-passed Article V convention applications that Delaware, Maryland, New Mexico and Nevada are **not** on anyone's list of states with valid Article V applications.[\[xxvii\]](#) And know your history! The balanced budget amendment (BBA) movement isn't new. By 1983, 32 states had passed applications asking Congress to call a convention to propose a BBA. This, too, was a globalist movement to replace our Constitution using a "conservative" issue to snare Republican votes.[\[xxviii\]](#) It was only because 16 State Legislatures rescinded their applications between 1988 and 2010 that the scheme was thwarted for a generation.[\[xxix\]](#)

ACF has gifted us with enough information to expose the real agenda[\[xxx\]](#) and motivate a grassroots rescission effort from both sides of the political aisle in Legislatures across America. If enough Legislatures rescind all their previously-passed Article V convention applications and reject new applications and unfaithful delegate bills,[\[xxxi\]](#) Congress will be left with nothing significant to count. Rescission is the key to saving our Constitution, and State Legislators hold that key. They need to use it while they can.

**[Bio:** Judi Caler lives in California and is Article V Issues Director for Eagle Forum of California, and President of Citizens Against an Article V Convention.]

© 2018 Judi Caler – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Judi Caler: [judicaler@hotmail.com](mailto:judicaler@hotmail.com)

**Footnotes:**

[i] Article V convention applications are passed by State Legislatures as bills or resolutions.

[ii] Except redundant applications. See subheading: Major players pushing the con-con: 4) US Term Limits.

[iii] See [Brilliant Men flyer](#).

[iv] When states pass CFA bills, they are right then and there ratifying the amendment which delegates massive new taxing powers to Congress. So, CFA seeks 38 states, the number of states needed to ratify an amendment.

[v] Nancy Thorner, “[Koch Brothers’ Money Funds Pro-Con Con Agenda](#),” [Illinois Review](#), 19 May 2017

[vi] HI, IA, ID, KS, KY, MD, MN, MS, NC, NE, NH, SC, SD, UT, VT, WA, WV, & WY.

[vii] BBATF passed applications in 16 states between 2010 and 2017 and counts 12 similar applications passed between 1976 and 1983. But in 2018, BBATF applications were rejected by KY, ME, MS, SC, VA & WA.

[viii] US Term Limits (USTL) passed its application in FL (2016), AL (2018) & MO (2018). Those states previously passed COSP applications asking Congress to call a convention to, among other things, limit the terms of office for federal officials and/or members of Congress. USTL failed to pass in at least nine states in 2018: AZ, GA, MD, ME, MS, NH, SC, TN,

& VT.

[ix] Bruce Parker, “[Soros in Vermont: Leftist billionaire behind state's call to keep money out of politics](#),” [Watchdog](#), 6 May 2014.

[x] CO, HI, IA, LA, MA, MD, ME, MO, NE, NM, OK, SC, WA, WI, & WV.

[xi] Michael Farris, “[Answers to the 16 toughest Article V questions](#)” [COSP website #4a](#), retrieved 31 Aug. 2018.

[xii] Robert G. Natelson, “[The State-Application-And-Convention Method of Amending the Constitution: The Founding Era Vision](#),” 16 Sept. 2010, 10.

[xiii] Robert G. Natelson, “[Counting to Two Thirds...](#),” [Federalist Society Review](#), 9 May 2018, Vol. 19.

[xiv] In getting to 33, Natelson accepts 27 of BAATF's count of 28 and adds 6 “wildcard” states that hadn't already passed a BBA application.

[xv] American Constitution Foundation, “[White Paper on an Article V General Convention of States](#),” 15 June 2018, 1.

[xvi] <https://www.amconfdn.org/our-team/>

[xvii] American Constitution Foundation, [White Paper](#), 1.

[xviii] American Constitution Foundation, [White Paper](#), 2. Unlike Natelson who uses [Newspeak](#), ACF uses the term “Constitutional Convention” for a convention called under Article V.

[xix] *Ibid.*, 1.

[xx] James Madison said it best: [Letter to Turberville](#), 2 Nov. 1788. “...a General Convention...would be courted by the most violent partizans on both sides...[and] would no doubt contain individuals of insidious views who under the mask of seeking

alterations...might have a dangerous opportunity of sapping the very foundations of the fabric [of our country].”

[\[xxi\] Declaration of Independence, para 2.](#)

[\[xxii\] American Constitution Foundation, White Paper, 7](#) (conclusion).

[\[xxiii\] Ibid.](#)

[\[xxiv\] Publius Huldah, “delegate laws cannot control Delegates,”](#) 16 Sept. 2017.

[\[xxv\] Idaho Rep calls COSP petitions “high-tech fraud,” Rep. Priscilla Giddings: Should Idaho Support a constitutional convention?, Gem State Patriot News, 16 Dec 2017.](#)

[\[xxvi\] US Term Limits](#) is the only group to date that publicly acknowledges they could be at 25 states (instead of three) “based on one legal interpretation.”

[\[xxvii\] Although in an Aug. 13, 2018 ARTICLE, Natelson makes a silly case for discarding rescission resolutions from 7 states because their terminology doesn’t conform to the false narrative.](#)

[\[xxviii\] “The Ford Foundation’s Pursuit of Globalism: The Con Con Connection,” Patriot Coalition](#)

[\[xxix\] Larry Greenley, “Save the Constitution by Rescinding Article V Convention Applications” The New American, 12 Jan. 2016.](#)

[\[xxx\] To get a new Constitution, the con-con lobby needs a convention. Which Constitution will be proposed at the convention? George Soros wants a socialist Constitution by 2020; the Koch Brothers appear to want a constitution moving the United States into the North American Union; the Ford Foundation commissioned the Proposed Constitution for the Newstates of America which forms a dictatorship.](#)

[\[xxxii\]](#) Delegates, as Sovereign Representatives *of the People*, are not answerable to State Legislatures (which are “mere creatures” of the state constitutions) or to Congress (which is a “mere creature” of the federal Constitution). Therefore, [delegate laws cannot control Delegates](#); they are designed to give legislators a false sense of security in voting **for** Article V convention applications.

---

## What Has The Supreme Court Done For Conservatives?

By Robert W. Peck



*A review of the Masterpiece Cakeshop case and the performance of the Republican majority court.*

I’m not a negative nitpicker determined to find fault, but I am committed to putting things in proper perspective, comparing them to fixed, objective standards and timeless truths. That includes giving an honest assessment of the Masterpiece Cakeshop case recently decided by the U. S. Supreme Court, and of the performance of the court in general.

Though the court found in favor of the side that the Christian right had hoped for, it did so in a manner that was not

actually a victory for religious liberty and freedom of conscience. In fact, the decision actually serves to cement the idea that homosexuals have a “right” to be served by individuals and businesses, even when providing those services violates the personal convictions of the service provider.

### **The Case of the Wedding Cake**

We’re talking about the case of Jack Phillips, owner of Masterpiece Cakeshop, who declined to provide a cake for a so-called “same-sex wedding,” as doing so would have violated his religious convictions. The “aggrieved couple” who requested the cake, appealed to the Colorado Civil Rights Commission which dismissed Phillips’ religious concerns as irrelevant and ordered him to bake the cake. The case made its way to the U. S. Supreme Court which found in Phillips’ favor, but not for the reasons the Christian right had hoped.

Supreme Court rulings are only binding on the parties joined in the case. Decisions of the court do not constitute law as the U. S. Constitution vests all legislative power in Congress. Therefore, the ruling itself is of little consequence to anyone but the parties named in the case.

However, the written opinions of the justices, explaining why the court decided the case the way it did, have a far-reaching effect. Court opinions are looked to as establishing a precedent for other courts to follow in the future; not that courts must follow such precedents, but, right or wrong, they usually do.

In the case at hand, though the court found for Mr. Phillips,



it did so on the basis that the Colorado Civil Rights Commission had been inconsistent in its application of the state's anti-discrimination law. The commission had allowed pro-homosexual bakers to decline to produce

anti-homosexual/pro-traditional marriage cakes with scripture verses on them which the bakers found offensive, yet it disallowed Phillips' objections to producing a pro-homosexual, same-sex wedding cake. The commission gave different weight to the secular objections of the pro-homosexual bakers than it did to Phillips' religiously based objections.

The Supreme Court overturned the Civil Rights Commission, not for the sake of protecting Phillips' right of conscience to decline to engage in activities that violated his beliefs, but because the Colorado commission failed to be even-handed in its weighing of secular versus religious objections voiced by the various bakers who had declined to bake cakes with messages they found offensive.

In other words, if the Colorado Civil Rights Commission had ordered the pro-homosexual bakers to bake the anti-homosexual cakes, all indications are that the Supreme Court would have upheld the commission's order that Phillips produce a pro-homosexual, same-sex wedding cake. That's not a victory for religious liberty or freedom of conscience.

## **The Precedent**

Presented with the opportunity to assert the inherent right of all men to worship and serve their Creator according to conscience and to never be compelled to act in violation of

their religious convictions, the Supreme Court, very clearly and purposely, declined to set such a precedent.

Instead, the majority opinion (joined by all the Republican appointees to the court except Justice Thomas who only concurred in part) actually declared that the Constitution and laws can and must be used to protect the “dignity” and “civil rights” of homosexuals, indicating the right to receive same-sex wedding related services on equal terms with heterosexuals. The opinion went on to quote from the Obergefell decision which declares a First Amendment protection of “religious organizations and persons” to “teach the principles . . . central to their lives and faith,” then stated that such protections do not allow, “business owners and other actors in the economy and in society to deny protected persons equal access to goods and services.”

That phrase, “protected persons,” points to a key problem at the root of this whole issue – the fact that both the legislative and judicial branches of government have carved up our society into various special groups and protected classes of persons, then endowed each with various *special rights*. There is properly only one class of persons, all of which are created equal, and which share one set of rights with which they are endowed by their Creator. Until that eternal truth is recognized and enshrined by the court, conservatives will never get the judicial rulings they hope for.

The court did acknowledge a need not to show “undue disrespect to sincere religious beliefs,” yet, “without subjecting gay persons to indignities when they seek goods and services.” Those two things being impossible to do simultaneously, since Christianity and sodomy are in direct conflict, the court consciously chose not to determine how those disparate objects can be achieved, and, instead, kicked the can down the road for a future court to decide. Nevertheless, if that future court looks to this court’s opinion for guidance, it most certainly will not recognize a right for Christian business

owners to opt out of providing services on the basis of those services violating the business owner's religious convictions.

So, the precedent that this Republican majority court chose to set is that:

1. Religious liberty with regard to acting on objections to sodomy is only assured to churches and for purposes of teaching religious doctrine, though all others may express objection through freedom of speech.
2. Religious liberty and freedom of conscience do not extend into the public arena to grant privilege to individuals to act on their convictions by denying certain services in the course of engaging in business enterprise or plying a trade.
3. Government may compel persons to act in violation of their conscience, but when considering objections to such forced compliance, government must give equal weight to both secular and religious reasons for objection.

For those who doubt my assertion as to the precedent set by this case, or that it will be used in requiring others to violate their convictions in the future, only three days after this Supreme Court decision was handed down, an Arizona court ordered two Christian store owners to make wedding invitations for a same-sex couple and actually quoted a portion of the Masterpiece Cakeshop opinion in its ruling. So, the precedent is set; sodomy must be accommodated; religious conviction is no excuse (see the article [here](#)).

### **The Republican Majority Court**

I stress the fact that this is a Republican majority court because, for as long as I can remember, I, as a Constitution Party member and supporter of any Biblically and Constitutionally sound candidate regardless of party or supposed "chance to win," have been told that we must

compromise and come together around the Republican we are told can “beat the Democrat” because they will make *conservative Supreme Court appointments*.

Given the complaints by conservatives about the judiciary, and the constant dire concern for who will make the next Supreme Court appointment, it might surprise you to learn that the U.S. Supreme Court has had a majority of Republican appointees since 1972 (with the exception of 2016 when an unfilled vacancy left the court at equilibrium for a year). In fact, from 1976 through 2009, Republican appointees held a 7-2 majority and even an 8-1 majority for a few years in the early 1990s.

So, what kind of progress has the conservative cause made under the Republican majority court?

1973 – *Roe v. Wade*: In a 7-2 decision, the Republican majority court ostensibly “legalized” abortion as a constitutionally protected right. Abortion was prohibited by law in every state until 1967.

2003 – *Lawrence v. Texas*: The court, with a 7-2 Republican majority at the time, voted 6-3 to strike down Texas’ anti-sodomy law, effectively invalidating the anti-sodomy laws that were still in effect in 13 other states. Sodomy was a felony in every state until 1962.

2012 – *National Federation of Independent Business v. Sebelius*: The court upheld the Affordable Care Act, aka, Obamacare, as being constitutional, effectively conferring on the federal government the newfound power to require Americans to purchase specific private sector products, i.e., health insurance.

2015 – *Obergefell v. Hodges*: State-level bans on so-called “same-sex marriage” were deemed unconstitutional, resulting in all states now supposedly being required to allow, and recognize, same-sex marriages, despite the U.S. Constitution

granting the federal government no jurisdiction in the matter of marriage and the 10th Amendment reserving such matters to the states and the people.

2018 – *Masterpiece Cakeshop, Ltd. v. Colorado Civil Rights Commission*: The court affirmed the right of homosexuals to obtain same-sex marriage services on an equal footing with others, effectively extending the Obergefell decision that required states to recognize same-sex marriage, into the private realm of requiring individuals and businesses to recognize the same without exception for religious conviction.

Yes, I understand that a Democrat-controlled court would have sought to plunge the country deeper into depravity faster, but the intellectually honest among us owe it to ourselves to take a dispassionate look at the performance of the court and endeavor to put its performance into Biblical and Constitutional perspective.

### **Losing What We've Compromised to Keep**

For as long as I can remember, the right has been supporting candidates and a party that do not actually represent the Christian-constitutional-liberty values of traditional conservatism. Conservatives have been asked to compromise their values at every election in the name of beating the Democrat. The right no longer has a vision of victory, but merely of avoiding defeat.

One of my spiritual mentors once said, “What you’re willing to compromise in order to keep, you’ll lose.” If you don’t believe it, just look at that list of Supreme Court decisions again. It tells the story of decades of the right compromising at the ballot box in order to beat the Democrat and get Supreme Court appointments, *only to have that very court take away what the right was trying to keep.*

It’s actually the spiritual law of sowing and reaping that we’re running into here (Gal 6:7). We’re sowing compromise at

the ballot box, and, in return, we're justly reaping compromised leaders who give away everything we were trying to keep. God and His spiritual laws are not mocked. The right has been on the wrong side of a lot of spiritual laws; this is just one example.

Is there hope for the Christian right?

Yes, of course, if we REPENT!

I have long contended that the problem in America is not the liberal left, but the spiritual-political state of the Christian right. Correcting that begins with recognizing the error of our ways and determining to get ourselves back in line with God – that's what 2 Chronicles 7:14 is really about.

The church needs repentance, revival, and a spiritual awakening to the reality of God. We need an outpouring through the Holy Spirit of the manifested presence of God that brings a holy reverence, awe, and wonder at the glorious, splendor and excellence of a holy, almighty God. Then, when we, in the fear of the Lord, become fully committed to Him, He will have a people to whom He can show Himself strong (2 Chr16:9).

Meanwhile, remember, you can't compromise your way to victory.

**[Bio:** Robert Peck began his political activism in the 1990s, first with the Ross Perot independent Presidential campaign, followed by the Republican revolution of 1994, then the Pat Buchanan Presidential primary bid of 1996, which lead to his acquaintance with former Nixon administration official and Constitution Party founder, Howard Phillips. It was through Phillips, and involvement in the Constitution Party, that Bob was introduced to the principles of Christian Constitutionalism that have come to shape his political views.  
Website: <https://robertpeck.net/>]

© 2018 Robert Peck – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Robert Peck: [rwpeck59@gmail.com](mailto:rwpeck59@gmail.com)

---

# **Mark Meckler Tells State Legislators What They Need To Hear To Get What He Wants**



By Judi Caler

Mark Meckler, President of Convention of States Project (COSP), has spent much time and money over the past five years lobbying state legislators to support an Article V convention. Meckler says the only way to rein in an abusive federal government is with amendments; and the only way to get the amendments is at an Article V convention.

Article V of the U.S. Constitution provides that Congress is to call a convention if 2/3 of the States (34) apply for it. States “apply” by submitting to Congress resolutions passed by their Legislatures.

In order to procure Legislatures’ approval on such resolutions, Meckler flatters state legislators by suggesting they are the wise ones who can be trusted to smack down the feds at an Article V convention. He also promises that

legislators will have total control over the Delegates and can keep them from running amok and proposing “unauthorized” amendments or a new constitution.

So, imagine how surprised state legislators nationwide would be to learn that Meckler declared on [Iowa radio](#) recently that legislators aren’t to be trusted at an Article V convention, and that we shouldn’t trust any legislator **anywhere!**

In the segments that preceded Meckler’s appearance, host Simon Conway was livid that the Republican-dominated Iowa House didn’t have the votes to pass the “heartbeat” bill; [\[1\]](#) and that leadership was refusing to bring the bill to a vote so that constituents could at least hold their representatives accountable.

Meckler’s first question was from a listener who texted,

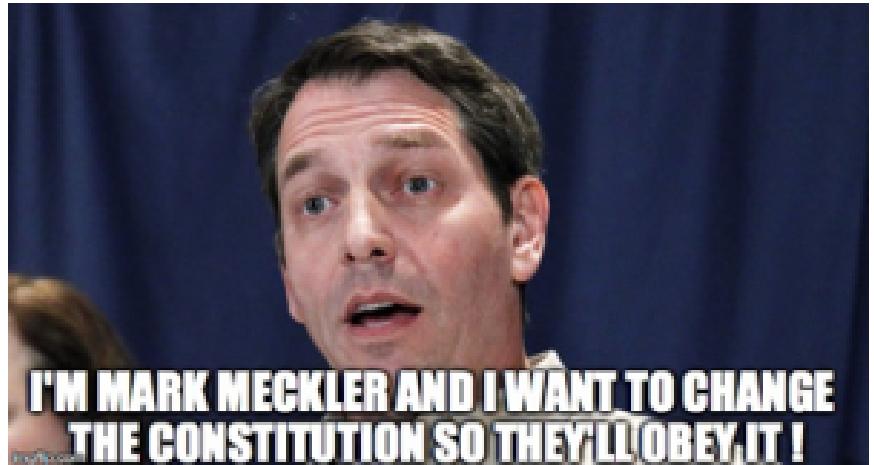
*Q: “[Our legislators] won’t pass a heartbeat bill (and) you want me to trust them with a convention?”*

Meckler answered,

*“If you think you have to trust [legislators] with a convention, you don’t understand how a convention works. A convention is all about the people. All the states come together. And then it has to go out for ratification to all the states. So, the idea that you have to trust a legislator or a few legislators—the whole point is we need to step away from the legislatures [or legislators] in the convention. **Don’t trust any legislator anywhere.** Look, the **Founders** didn’t expect us to trust legislators. That’s **why** they gave us Article V.” [\[2\]](#)*

Meckler’s response was consistent with [derogatory remarks](#) [\[3\]](#) by Robert Kelly, now COSP general counsel, in referring to state legislators.

But the Mark Meckler legislators know flatters them at hearings and expounds on their power under Article V. At a [Nebraska committee hearing](#) [4] on February 25, 2015, Meckler said,



*“There’s not a lot of common sense in D.C. But when you travel around the country, it’s amazing, the common sense, and especially in a Legislature like this. You guys are inside. Maybe you don’t see it. I see it as an outsider. You guys are citizen legislators. That’s what the founders intended. They expected you guys to be running things. They trusted the common sense of the average person....”* [p.49]

*“Delegate selection, how the delegates are treated, what the authority of delegates is, is up to every state. And as an important part of that process, by the way, you’re going to limit delegate authority... According to standard law of agency... you have the right to limit any [delegate’s] authority to act on your behalf. If they act outside the scope of that authority, you have the right to say that they’re not acting within their authority and their authority has no actual legal effect under any law... So you guys have very strong control over your delegates before...and during deliberations in the [Art. V] convention.”* [p.47]

So, when pinned down by ordinary citizens, Meckler says we shouldn’t trust state legislators with an Article V convention. And when talking to legislators, he butters them up by telling them they are so sensible that the Framers trusted them with the power to control Delegates to such a convention!

But the Truth is that the only power state legislatures are granted under Article V is to ask Congress to call a convention. **Period.**

Yet COSP tells state legislators that **they** will control the Delegates. COSP says this because legislators wouldn't vote for Congress to call an Article V convention if they didn't think state legislators could control the Delegates.

COSP operatives are creative in their insistence that Delegates can be controlled. They use arguments and techniques that defy our founding documents, logic, and even the dictionary. For instance,

1. They sponsor "Faithful delegate" bills which are designed to give a false sense of security to legislators who think such bills will prevent a runaway convention.
2. They write "Understandings" into some COSP applications to do the same as above [see linked pp.1-2; (1) through (12)].
3. They promote pre-planning conventions to hammer out convention "rules" that Delegates can ignore.
4. They wrongly equate Agreements or Compacts among the States (Art. 1, Sec. 10, last clause) with an Art. V convention.
5. They use Newspeak to deny their "convention of states" is the same as a "constitutional convention" where our Constitution can be replaced.
6. They stage a 3-day "simulated convention" to "prove" that an Article V convention called by Congress won't run away and write a new Constitution.

It's about time state legislators learn that COSP uses flattery and makes false claims simply to induce them to vote for COSP applications for an Article V convention.

The push for an Article V convention is heavily bankrolled by

the [Koch Brothers](#) and [George Soros](#). If there is such a convention, a new constitution with its own new mode of ratification is sure to be offered. Will it be a constitution which moves the United States into [the North American Union](#)? Or will it be a constitution which transforms us into a [Marxist dictatorship](#)?

State legislators must reject ***all*** resolutions asking Congress to call an Article V convention. They must also rescind all outstanding applications from their states. Once a convention is convened, it will be too late to stop a new constitution with a new and easier mode of ratification from being imposed.

© 2018 NWV – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Judi Caler: [judicaler@hotmail.com](mailto:judicaler@hotmail.com)

[BIO: *Judi Caler lives in California and is Article V Issues Director for Eagle Forum of California, and President of Citizens Against an Article V Convention.* ]

#### **Footnotes:**

[\[1\]](#) Iowa's "heartbeat" bill would ban most abortions at the baby's first detectable heartbeat.

[\[2\]](#) News Radio 1040 WHO, Des Moines, Iowa; [Simon Conway Show](#), April 9, 2018, at 20:35.

[\[3\]](#) On Mar. 15, 2014 at a debate in Yorktown, VA, staff attorney Robert Kelly, representing COSP, refers to state legislators as ["scumbag politicians."](#)

[\[4\]](#) [Transcript](#), Nebraska Government, Military and Veterans Affairs Committee, Feb. 25, 2015

---

# If Trump Is King Cyrus, Then What Does it Say About The American Church

By Robert Peck



During the 2016 Presidential election, a number of Christian personalities began making a comparison between the ancient Persian King, Cyrus, a heathen king who God used to release the Jews from their Babylonian captivity, and Donald Trump as a potential modern-day deliverer of American Christians. It seems that idea is still in vogue, at least in some circles.

I recently read an [article](#) about Israeli Prime Minister, Benjamin Netanyahu, likening President Trump to King Cyrus. That article referenced another [article](#) and both referenced various Christian personalities who are all keeping the Cyrus appellation alive. I'm not claiming special prophetic revelation on the matter like some have intimated, but I do find myself compelled to comment on the applicability and significance of drawing a parallel between President Trump and King Cyrus.

First of all, before using the King Cyrus analogy, I believe



we should all consider, and make clear,  
whether we mean:

1. Donald Trump is a direct parallel to King Cyrus, being to American Christians what the ancient Persian King was to the exiled Jews, and that this scriptural reference is being used in correct context with the same spiritual events and principles applying to the church in America today as applied to Israel of old, or;
2. Cyrus is proof that when God's people get so screwed up and so out of touch with Him that He cannot deliver them out of the hand of their enemies through their own judges, prophets, kings, etc, then God is able to use a heathen; an unbeliever; an outsider to loose his people from their oppression so they can return to serving their God like they were supposed to be doing in the first place, or;
3. As things were better for the Jews under Cyrus, things are better for Christians under Trump, so, Trump is "kinda sorta" like Cyrus in that things are kinda sorta better for Christians, though Trump and Cyrus really are not at all the same thing.

If we mean "A," a direct parallel, as those touting the notion seem to be indicating, then for Donald Trump to be the deliverer of modern American Christians, it would mean we first must be in captivity. For the parallel to fit, it would mean being in captivity to a godless government of heathen people because we, the church, like ancient Israel, forsook

our God, rejected His many warnings, and ultimately suffered the just judgment.



*Temple coin bearing the images of Donald Trump and King Cyrus recently minted by the nascent Sanhedrin and the Mikdash (Temple) Educational Center to honor President Trump for his recognition of Jerusalem as the capitol of Israel.*

Interestingly, God said it was His own people who “sold themselves” into the Babylonian captivity for their iniquities (Isa 50:1 and 52:3). If the parallel fits, and if the church in America has been suffering in captivity under the oppression of heathen rule, then it is because we “sold ourselves for our iniquities.”

But if Trump is the deliverer, then who have the oppressors been? Most on the Christian-conservative-right would say, “the liberal Democrats.” However, a couple years ago I did some research and discovered that over the past 20 years, Republicans had held 57% of the control of our federal government – 68% if you count the Supreme Court. At that time, Republicans held complete control in 23 of the union states as compared to only 7 for the Democrats. That number is now 26 Republican states to 8 Democratic.

So, anyone who contends that Trump is delivering Christians in America from godless, heathen political rule, is saying that the Republican Party and its elected leaders are the church’s godless, heathen oppressors since they have held the majority of the political power. Though I should add that if the

numbers were reversed, I'm sure we would find the Democrats to be godless, heathen oppressors too.

Something to keep in mind is that though King Cyrus released the Jews to return to their homeland to rebuild the temple and renew their prescribed form of worship under the old covenant, the full nation of Israel was never restored and only a portion of the Jews actually returned. The area that the repatriated Jews inhabited existed primarily as a self-governing region within various heathen kingdoms from that time until Jerusalem's ultimate demise under the Romans in 70AD. So, if the current affairs are a direct parallel, then it doesn't bode well for the church or the nation.

Therefore, if we are saying that Trump is a deliverer of the modern American church in true parallel to ancient Israel and King Cyrus, then rather than adulation for Mr. Trump, and jubilation for ourselves, the church should be hanging its head in shame and morning with our face to the ground as we come to the horrific realization that we, the church, have forsaken our God, played the harlot, sold ourselves into the captivity that we've been suffering under, and have even been using the ballot box to authorize by our own hand the godless, heathen oppressors who have ruled over us.

On the other hand, if we mean option "B," then we have just about as much cause for shame. Option "B" means that we, the church, are so backslidden, so out of touch with God and His ways, and have been so deaf to His voice and His warnings that God has had to go outside the church to find someone that He can use to loose His people from their oppression. That's pretty bad. If this is the case, then God may be using Mr. Trump as a stop-gap measure to provide us a temporary reprieve that the church should be using as an opportunity to repent, turn back to God, and receive His loving correction as we turn from the horrific folly that we evidently have engaged in to get ourselves into such a predicament.

Finally, if we mean option "C," that President Trump is just "kinda sorta" like Cyrus in that he may not be Christian, but we think God might use him anyway to kinda sorta make things a little better for us, then we're really just grasping at theological straws with the whole Trump/Cyrus thing and need to admit it and stop using scripture out of context to fabricate some new doctrine.

Personally, I don't believe the church in America has fallen to the same depths of depravity and desolation as ancient Israel – serving idols, sold into captivity, and the temple lying in ruin. However, neither have we been the shining city on a hill that we ought to be.

So, how do I view the church and Mr. Trump? Glad you asked. I view the church as the foolish girl who's loving father has instructed her what kind of boys to date and what kind of man to marry. But, instead, she has dated and run after all the wrong boys for all the wrong reasons of money, popularity, and position and ended up marrying someone who doesn't fit the criteria admonished by her father and now she's using her father's words out of context to try to make herself feel good about what she's done. Nevertheless, a father with unending love for his daughter will, as much as the daughter and son-in-law allow, work with and through that son-in-law to provide his daughter the best life she can have. In that way, I believe God quite likely is working with and through President Trump for the sake of the church.

And please let me make clear that I am not belittling or reviling President Trump by referring to him as a heathen or an unbeliever. For the Cyrus analogy to fit, he would have to be a heathen, i.e., an unbeliever, or one outside of God's covenant people, and that's precisely why the Cyrus comparison was chosen in the first place. Nevertheless, some now claim to be privy to the fact that Mr. Trump has prayed a salvation prayer, which would please me just fine as God wants all men to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the truth,

including President Trump, former President Obama, and Hillary too.

Ultimately, either the Trump/Cyrus parallel fits and is a grievous indictment as to the horrific state that the American church has fallen into, or, it's kinda sorta just a bunch of theological hokum set to a scriptural tune so we can all feel good about what we've done. Either way, repentance is in order and the church in America would do well to do what the Israelites failed to do – return to wholehearted devotion to our God before we sell ourselves into captivity, and trust Him enough to just do what He says is right.

© 2018 Robert Peck – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Robert Peck: [rwpeck59@gmail.com](mailto:rwpeck59@gmail.com)

---

## **Putting Mass School Shootings Into Perspective**

Robert Peck



When a shocking tragedy like the recent Parkland, Florida mass school shooting takes place, the media keeps it in the headlines for days. Television inundates our senses with

sights and sounds that reinforce the human emotion of the calamity while the drama is relived in front of our eyes day and night. The media milks an event like this for all the ratings it's worth, keeping it in the news-cycle for up to a week, or at least until the next natural disaster or political scandal comes along.

Our senses can easily become overwhelmed by the relentless rehearsing of the story and its horrific details, all presented in a manner calculated to elicit an emotional response rather than rational thought. If we're not alert, and diligent to exercise critical thinking, we can quickly lose perspective and join Chicken Little in believing that the sky really is falling, that mass shootings are sweeping the land, and that if the government doesn't do something quick, "we'll all die!"

Mass public shootings (properly called "mass murder," unless you're trying to sensationalize a particular aspect of the incident) are indeed a terrible thing that we should be working to prevent. But how much of the American landscape does the phenomenon of mass shootings really take up as opposed to the amount of news headlines it's given?

Before we start passing new laws, giving up our rights, or consent to being strip searched at every checkpoint, perhaps we should put the matter into perspective and ask exactly how many children are actually being killed by mass shootings as compared to the various other threats to their lives. We want to stop all evil and protect every child, but it would be wise to know where to focus our attention and direct our efforts so as to have the greatest effect and save the most lives.

### **Actual Risk of Death Due to Mass Shootings**

According to a [report](#) by the Congressional Research Service, about 20 people per year were being killed in mass public shootings in the early 2000s, a number that rose to an average

of 37 per year in the period of 2009-2013. Since that report, my research indicates that we've averaged 60 deaths per year over the past four years. This is for all mass public shootings, which includes workplace, school, restaurant and other public places. A [listing](#) of each mass shooting from 1982 to 2018 reveals that 14 percent of those shootings took place at schools (including colleges), giving us an expected annual average of fewer than 10 deaths per year coming from school campuses.

To put these numbers into perspective, in a country of 327 million people, 60 killed per year in all mass public shootings is 1 per 5.5 million. To look at it another way, that's one person killed per year from among the entire population of Minnesota, or about the same as are killed by lightning each year ([51](#)).

While every life matters, so does the truth, and the truth is that the excessive amount of media attention given to mass shootings is creating a very skewed perspective as to the role that they actually play in our society.

The sensationalizing of mass shootings has created a public perception of our country being awash in an ever-rising tide of murder and mayhem reigning in our streets and on school campuses. However, the truth is actually just the opposite. Homicide [rates](#) in the U.S. have decreased dramatically over the last couple decades, from over 9 per 100,000 in the early 1990s to only 4.5 in 2014.

At the same time, the number of [guns in America](#) increased from 242 million in 1996 to 357 million in 2013. The number of [new guns](#) being introduced into the population nearly quadrupled during the same period, from 4.4 million per year to 16 million. While guns may be a preferred weapon of mass murders, the sheer number of guns present in our society obviously is not driving the homicide rate as the two statistics are moving in opposite directions.

## **Mass Shootings Compared to Other Threats to Children**

Though I was not able to find a single definitive document directly comparing the rate of mass school shooting deaths to other leading causes of death among school-age children, I did manage to find the following facts that help provide context for this discussion.

**Auto Accidents** – The Centers for Disease Control (CDC) [reports](#) that over a 10 year period more than 9,000 children ages 12 and younger were killed in car crashes. If we factor in teens and college students, most of which are beginning to drive and have higher accident rates, I expect the number could reach as high as 20,000, or an average of 2,000 per year, as compared to an average of 10 per year killed in mass school shootings. Again, every life is precious, but as opposed to panicking with fear over mass school shootings, it would make 200 times more sense (mathematically speaking that is), to fear putting the kids in the car for a drive to Walmart, or to school for that matter.

**Suicide** – Suicide is the second leading cause of death in the 15 to 24 year old age group, coming in at over 5,000 per year. That's 500 times more deaths by suicide than by mass school shootings. Some of the leading causes of [teen suicide](#) are listed as, "being bullied, social rejection, relationship breakup, academic failure in school and grade retention." Bullying generally takes place at school and most social activity and relationships also tend to be related to school activities for this age group. Academic issues of retaining grades is directly a school matter. I expect that as many as a thousand of the 5,000 annual teen suicides could be to some degree school related. As compared to the number of students killed in mass shootings each year (average of 10), teen suicides arising from school-related issues alone is an outright holocaust taking as many as a hundred times more lives.

**Drug Overdose** – In 2015 there were 772 [drug overdose deaths](#) among teens ages 15 to 19. That's 77 times more killed in this very small age group, spanning only five years, than are killed in all mass school shootings. While not all drug use is the product of school attendance, school is certainly a leading place where children become exposed to drugs, discover connections for obtaining drugs, and sometimes experience peer pressure to try drugs. One addiction treatment center [states that](#) “nearly 44% of high school students know a classmate who sells drugs.” If death by mass shootings in schools is “a problem,” then, by comparison, death by drug overdose among students is “an epidemic.”

**Gang Violence** – The National Gang Center shows [gang-related homicides](#) at 2,363 in 2012 as compared to an average of only 60 annual deaths for all mass public shootings. Though school-age children would only account for a portion of those deaths, yet the teenage years are where gang involvement tends to begin. Seattlepi.com [reports](#) that, according to a CDC study, “45 percent of high school students have gangs or gang members on their campuses,” a number that drops to 2 percent for private schools, though it is thought that increased parental involvement plays a part in that. Though public schools certainly are not making themselves a target of gang violence on purpose, it seems obvious that the threat to the lives of children arising from gang-related activity on school campuses far surpasses that of mass shootings by many magnitudes.

**Sports Injuries** – According to Youth Sports Safety Alliance [statistics](#), 1.3 million children were admitted to emergency rooms with sports-related injuries in 2012. From 2008 through 2013, an average of 45 children per year died of sports-related injuries. Even sports programs, most of which presumably originate on school campuses, appear to be killing more than four times as many kids as mass school shootings.

**Sexually Transmitted Disease** – 6,721 Americans [died](#) of HIV/AIDS in 2014. As of 2015, youth ages 13 to 24 accounted

for more than 1 in 5 new HIV diagnoses. An estimated 44 percent of those living with the disease are believed to be unaware. By extrapolation, we can expect to lose 200 per year to this disease from among this age group as future annual deaths – and this is only one of the potentially fatal STDs. Sexual promiscuity, much of it originating on high school and college campuses, is killing at least 20 times more of our youth than mass shootings. Yet I don't hear the same cries to ban sexual promiscuity that I do to ban guns, but that's a matter of hypocrisy that will have to be addressed another time.

**Transit to and From School** – A reported 815 students die each year, and 152,250 are injured, during travel to and from school. Those numbers do not include extracurricular activities like traveling to sporting events or marching band competitions, which would likely put the total over a thousand. This is an amazingly small number of deaths considering the total number of children transported to and from schools every day. Nevertheless, transporting kids to and from school, and school-related activities, is killing a hundred times more children each year than are mass shootings. Yet no one is clamoring to “ban the buses” as that would clearly be irrational.

Now that we have some context for the subject, we can easily see that mass school shootings are among the least of the threats that children face. Nevertheless, we certainly want to take whatever appropriate actions we can to protect children from the rare, and rather unpredictable, mentally deranged and demonically tortured individuals who are driven to commit mass murder.

However, if saving lives is really the main focus, then there are much greater opportunities in areas like suicide, drug abuse, gang violence, and the spread of sexually transmitted disease. These deaths are much more preventable than are those caused by the extremely infrequent mass murder perpetrated by

a random psychopath, and these activities are killing hundreds, or possibly even thousands of times more children.

Nevertheless, mass school shootings, like all threats to children, ought to be addressed.

Currently, the public is looking almost exclusively to the federal government to address the problem of school shootings. However, the federal government has no jurisdictional authority in this area. The U.S. Constitution does not grant the federal government any power over schools or education and it prohibits the federal government from interfering with gun ownership. Therefore, any actions taken by the federal government on these topics are without the force of law, or as the American Founders put it in the Declaration of Independence, they are “pretended legislation.” To be lawful, any actions taken to address schools, school shootings, guns, or school violence in general, must come from the states and/or communities.

Frankly, in light of the above listing of the ways children are being killed, the numbers of children being killed by each, and the degree to which each is associated with schools and school-related activities, I find myself questioning whether it might just be the government schools themselves that are the greatest danger to children.

© 2018 Robert Peck – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Robert Peck: [rwpeck59@gmail.com](mailto:rwpeck59@gmail.com)

**[BIO:** Robert Peck began his political activism in the 1990s, first with the Ross Perot independent Presidential campaign, followed by the Republican revolution of 1994, then the Pat Buchanan Presidential primary bid of 1996, which lead to his acquaintance with former Nixon administration official, and Constitution Party founder, Howard Phillips. It was through Phillips, and involvement in the Constitution Party, that Bob was introduced to the principles of Christian

Constitutionalism that have come to shape his political views.

Bob has been publishing political commentaries since 2008, facilitated local presentations of the Institute on the Constitution educational course, participated in organizing various political events and campaigns, and has served in the Constitution Party at both the local, state and national levels. Bob is a landlord in Spokane Valley, Washington, where he enjoys hikes in the woods and sometimes riding his motorcycle the long way home from church over the mountains and across the plains.]

---

## School Shooting: Causes And Cures

By Cynthia Davis



Everyone wants enhanced safety. However, the ideas for how to achieve this goal have thrown this Country into a quandary.

**Most news is focused on symptoms, not the real problems.** To find the right answers, we must look at the root cause. Some people blame guns, psychotropic drugs, and lack of law enforcement.

However, I have not heard anyone talk about what schools teach students. My daughter was required to read

“The Most Dangerous Game” about someone who hunted other human beings. Many other books she was required to read in other years were just as bad.

The blatant disrespect of human life or the glamorization of heinous or shameful behavior **plants seeds of pathological behavior and creates emotional scars that may never heal.**

Every experience forms a conscience for either good or evil. We must recognize what we’re doing when we teach any curriculum that indelibly damages the conscience. So many schools are trying to not talk about anything religious, yet moral standards are religious because they all originate from one’s worldview. **When will the schools take responsibility for their part in debasing the character of the students by mainstreaming evil?**

We should never accept this as normal! There is only a finite amount of time in each class. Every time a teacher assigns an immoral book, it removes time that could be spent on true classics.

Schools used to teach virtues like courage, honesty, brotherly love and the dignity of our humanity. What happened to all the good literature that used to teach children useful lessons that would make them a success in life instead of this mental pollution forced upon them as a requirement for graduation? Many of these books actually teach racism and enlarge the cultural divide.

Whatever happened to Robinson Caruso, Little Women, Moby Dick, Frankenstein, Ben Hur, C. S. Lewis, John Milton? Students need stories that nurture the soul, spur hope, inspire greatness, unity, compassion, love for our fellow-man and an acute awareness of right vs. wrong.

Public educators used to spend classroom time teaching students good character and encouraged them to aspire to make their lives count and to make the world a better place. **We**

**must use every opportunity to promote a more free and virtuous society.**

**[BIO:** Cynthia Davis is a former state legislator. She is a radio host and author of Home Front – a blog offering hope and analysis at the intersection of family and government.]

© 2018 Cynthia Davis – All Rights Reserved

[Contact Cynthia Davis](#)

[Website](#)

E-Mail Cynthia David: [homefront@cynthiadavis.net](mailto:homefront@cynthiadavis.net)

---

# **What Every Utah Voter Needs To Know About Mitt Romney**

 By Gregg Jackson

Mitt Romney announced his candidacy for the United States Senate yesterday. Having covered him closely as a radio talk show host on WRKO in Boston while Mr. Romney was governor of Massachusetts, I know his record inside and out. Mr. Romney claims to be a social and fiscal conservative. But his actual record demonstrates that he is nothing more than Ted Kennedy in a Ronald Reagan costume. Utah voters deserve to know the documented truth about Mr. Romney. Here it is.

## ***Mitt Romney, Fiscal and Social Liberal:***

- Illegally & unconstitutionally instituted same-sex “marriage” falsely claiming the Massachusetts Supreme Court “ordered him to.” **Proof [here](#) and [here](#)**

- Signed \$50 tax-subsidized abortions into law (2 years AFTER his fake “pro-life conversion.” **Proof** [here](#))
- Boosted funding for homosexual “education” starting in kindergarten. **Proof** [here](#)
- Opposes a ban on homosexual scoutmasters. **Proof** [here](#)
- Promised the homosexual Republican “Log Cabin Republicans” he wouldn’t oppose “gay marriage” in return for their endorsement. **Proof** [here](#)
- Instituted a quasi-socialist healthcare plan endorsed by Hillary Clinton, Teddy Kennedy and Planned Parenthood that destroyed the Massachusetts’ economy. **Proof** [here](#) and [here](#).
- Increased taxes and fees by close to a billion dollars which destroyed the Massachusetts’ economy and opposed the Bush Tax Cuts. **Proof** [here](#)
- Voted # 8 RINO by Human Events. **Proof** [here](#).
- Passed over Republican lawyers for three quarters of the 36 judicial vacancies he faced and nominated 2 open homosexuals. **Proof** [here](#)
- Criticized Joint Chief’s of Staff, Peter Pace for saying that homosexual acts were “immoral.” **Proof** [here](#)
- Supports passage of the Employment Non-Discrimination Act which would force churches and other religious organizations to hire homosexuals and transvestites or face criminal fines and prosecution. **Proof** [here](#)
- **Romney supported McCain-Feingold “campaign finance reform”, McCain-Kennedy “comprehensive immigration reform” (i.e. amnesty), and parts of the McCain-Lieberman “carbon cap and trade” bill and opposed the Bush Tax Cuts.** **Proof** [here](#)

**[Be Sure to sign up for NWV E-Mail Alerts, located on the top right]**

© 2018 Gregg Jackson – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Gregg Jackson: [gregg.jackson@gmail.com](mailto:gregg.jackson@gmail.com)

**[BIO:** Gregg Jackson is the national best-selling author of [Conservative Comebacks to Liberal Lies](#), [We Won't Get Fooled Again](#), and [40 Things to Teach Your Children Before You Die](#). His newest book is [40 Rules to Help Boys Become Men.](#)]

---

# President Trump And Jesus Expose Corruption



By James K. Johnson

President Trump gave his first State of the Union speech on January 23, 2018. He shared his vision for America, and some of his administration's accomplishments during the past year. He used tragic and triumphant human interest stories to illustrate his major points. He acknowledged the physical presence of those Americans in the Capitol Building that were involved in these emotional stories.

It became painfully obvious that when he announced economic gains, American patriotism, record-setting unemployment numbers, entrepreneurial business successes, military victories in the Middle East, etc...that the Democrats were going 'to set on their hands' while having scowls on their faces. The Democrat's hatred for President Trump would not allow them to celebrate the good news that he presented to the

citizens of the United States.

President Trump has been exposing millions of Americans to the depths of depravity that the Democratic Party has sunk to in our nation. Normally, the Democrats do a good job of hiding behind their “political masks”. Trump is allowing the American voter to see behind the phony masks of this corrupt political party and of the ‘fake news media’, in relation to their disdain for truth and justice. Is it any wonder they hate him?

Many Americans would say, “Who is President Trump to expose bad behavior? He has been guilty of bad behavior throughout his life.” Millions of Americans believe Donald J. Trump has been changed by the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ (John Chapter 3). The skeptics believe he is using the evangelical Christians for political purposes. Jesus said, “By their fruits you shall know them.” President Trump’s actions will reveal who he is during his presidency.

About 2000 years ago Jesus of Nazareth was very good at exposing the hypocritical and corrupt religious leaders of Israel. Jesus raised Lazarus from the dead, and the religious leaders didn’t celebrate the event (Luke 16:19-31). No, they plotted to kill Lazarus...they couldn’t afford to let Jesus get any favorable press! Jesus healed people and condemned their evil behavior—he needed to die!

President Trump and Jesus both have threatened the ruling class. Is it any wonder the corrupt ruling class feels their positions of power are endangered? The ruling classes seek to destroy those who threaten their kingdom. If Trump or Jesus are successful they are out of business!

**[BIO:** James K. Johnson is the Founder and President of the Family Watchman Ministries in Hollister, MO. James is also the Alaska & Missouri state coordinator for the Exodus Mandate Project ([www.exodusmandate.org](http://www.exodusmandate.org)). 417-334-6716 or 907-262-1324]

© 2018 James Johnson – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail: [watchmanjim@hotmail.com](mailto:watchmanjim@hotmail.com) or  
[freetochoosealaska@hotmail.com](mailto:freetochoosealaska@hotmail.com)

---

# FBI Has Been Going After The Clinton's Enemies For Years



Joan Swirsky

Once upon a time a seasoned political operative ran for President of the United States against a candidate who had virtually no political experience.

She—Democrat Ms. Hillary Clinton—former First Lady of Arkansas, former First Lady of the United States, former U.S. Senator from New York, former Secretary of State under the faux “president” Barack Obama, was clearly the favorite.

Her opponent—Republican Mr. Donald J. Trump—the billionaire builder who lived in the American version of the Palace of Versailles in Manhattan and in several other resplendent homes around the country and the world, who hosted two wildly successful TV shows, who owned casinos and built golf courses and was a favorite of tabloid magazines, and who had been

lionized and courted by the Hollywood crowd, the media whores, and both Democrats and Republicans for his generous contributions, was the clear loser.

Ha ha ha sputtered the political experts. The idea that this neophyte, this (pardon the expression) capitalist could go up against a representative of the outgoing Big Government regime—which brought us socialized medicine (Obamacare) and socialized education (Common Core) and 94-million unemployed Americans and strangulating regulations and horrific trade deals and a foreign policy that bowed deeply to our enemies and spit in the faces of our faithful allies—well that just struck the experts as preposterous.

With the powerful Clinton Machine behind her, the endorsement of the outgoing faux “president,” the immense help of rigged-election experts like ACORN, the incalculable assistance of a bought-and-paid-for leftwing media, and with the good-old-reliable votes of feminists and blacks and Hispanics and gays and all the other groups that stupidly believe Democrats have helped them over the past 60 years, Hillary had no competition at all.

## THE BEST-KEPT SECRET

The cocky Hillary supporters believed that millions of deplorable Americans failed to notice their candidate’s frequent coughing fits, the help she needed simply to ascend three stairs, her peculiar head-bobbing spasms, the cringe-producing effect of her strident voice, and her frequent absences from the campaign trail, not to mention her promising more of the same socialist-cum-communist policies that had failed so miserably for the previous eight years..

They also failed to realize that her opponent had hired an extremely savvy pollster.

That pollster told candidate Trump, on a daily and sometimes hourly basis, how Americans throughout the country were

responding to his America First message. And it was all good. And it was a secret that the entire Trump Team kept to themselves.

Or so they thought. But the information that was so damning for Hillary's candidacy apparently reached the corrupt upper echelons of Obama's Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) and Department of Justice (DOJ), and scared them enough to hatch an illegal, seditious, unconstitutional plot to derail the Trump candidacy and, failing that, the Trump presidency.

For months on end, fake polls, as reported by fake news shills, told us that Hillary was a slam-dunk. Right up to 8 p.m. on the night of November 8, 2016, when the entire leftwing media started to wipe the avalanche of egg yolks dripping down their faces.

### **TRYING TO BRING DOWN A PRESIDENT**

To those of us who supported Mr. Trump from the beginning—I wrote an article back in 2011 entitled “Trump is Already Running the Country”—it was clear that every now and then in American history, someone comes along to save our country from those who hate it.

FDR is in this category, bolstering America's spirits through the worst Depression in our history and a devastating World War (although I personally revile Roosevelt for condemning six-million Jews to annihilation when he could and should have bombed the concentration camps in Germany and Poland to which Hitler condemned his defenseless victims).

Abraham Lincoln is in this category, miraculously uniting our country after the ferocious Civil War that almost tore it apart.

President Trump belongs in this category, accomplishing more that is good for America in one year in office than any chief executive in our history—all while the clinically hysterical

liberals in the media and among the populace continued to beleaguer, hound, protest, vilify, insult and harass him, and when ill-intentioned actors from Obama's DOJ and FBI put their malevolent plot into action, a plot that accused both candidate and President Trump of colluding with Russians to swing the election his way.

To this malicious end, they did the following:

- Hired British spy Christopher Steele (who admitted in writing that he “hated” candidate Trump) to create a phony story about the Republican candidate being in a Russian hotel engaging in raunchy acts with a prostitute;
- Hired the political opposition-research group Fusion GPS to distribute the phony info.
- Paid for this sham scenario with multimillions of dollars from both Hillary's campaign coffers and the Democratic National Committee's monies;
- Went to the judges of the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Court to apply for a search warrant without informing the judges about (1) the Trump-loathing spy's bias, and (2) who paid for the warrant. By the way, who are these judges and exactly who appointed them???
- Obtained the warrant which allowed the partisan hacks from Obama's DOJ and FBI to conduct a more than year-long collusion investigation which produced NOTHING!
- Oops... make that something. It produced hard, cold, concrete, irrefutable, and to my mind indictable evidence that the people who were in collusion were—ta da—the corrupt upper echelon of the DOJ and FBI who lied to the FISA judges, as well as Hillary Clinton who as Sec. of State gave 20 percent of U.S. uranium to the Russians (similar to her husband Bill giving nukes to North Korea and their ideological clone Barack Obama giving nukes to Iran!).

**WHAT'S MISSING FROM THIS PICTURE?**

For well over a year, we've had the fishy FISA memo, former FBI director James Comey being accused of covering up Hillary's crimes, the witch hunt of President Trump by another former FBI director Robert Mueller, CA Democrat Adam Schiff's manic attempts to impeach the president, the media's narcotizing anti-Trump talking points, and the few lone voices—*vox clamantis en deserto*—in the conservative media, but what do they all have in common? What is missing?

- Not outrage...they are all outraged.
- Not accusations...the right blames the left and the left blames the right.
- Not plain talk...conservative Sean Hannity has been clear as a bell, as are the leftist bought-and-paid-for shills on every leftwing news outlet, both electronic and print.

While all of them pointed fingers, cast blame, railed against the "system" they thought was crooked or biased or partisan, the elephant in the room—the subject they never raised, the person they never mentioned as the arch architect of the entire illegal corrupt plan to derail the Trump presidency—BARACK OBAMA!

Does anyone really believe that FISA warrants can be submitted or obtained by any underling in the American government? Of course not! That request has to come—or at least be approved—directly from the Oval Office.

Does anyone really believe that the anti-Trump talking points, rallies, vigils, disparaging articles, and orchestrated hatred is spontaneous? Of course not! They come directly from groups like [Organizing For America](#), which was formed by the former community organizer Barack Obama with the express intent of dismantling traditional American institutions and converting them into the socialist and communist regimes they most admire.

According to journalist and author Paul Sperry, Obama sent a message to his “troops” saying that he “was heartened by anti-Trump protests. Yes,” says Sperry, “Obama has an army of agitators – numbering more than 30,000– who will fight his Republican successor at every turn of his historic presidency. And Obama will command them from a bunker less than two miles from the White House.”

Ah... the bitterness.

### A FEW EXCEPTIONS

To their credit, a few people—so far—have cited Obama as a central player—probably *the* central player—in the Russian-collusion fiasco. As CanadaFreePress.com editor Judi McLeod [has written](#), “One day after the release of the Memo, we should all be asking, ‘Where is Obama?’ Why is he so stonily silent...? The answer is that the scurrilous Obama, just like Steele, went into hiding. The Memo proves that the FBI is not just part of a USA intelligence apparatus that systematically spies on its own American citizenry, it paid...for filth completely made up by a foreign agent with whom they were in tight ‘Hate Donald Trump’ league.”

Daniel Greenfield, in an article entitled [The Memo Reveals the Coup against America](#), writes that “the Democrats and the media spent a week lying to the American people about the ‘memo’”...claiming its release would be damaging to America’s spying and even treasonous. But “they didn’t mean American spying methods—they meant Obama’s spying methods.”

“The memo isn’t treasonous,” Greenfield continues. “It reveals a treasonous effort by the Democrats to use our intelligence agencies to rig an election and overturn the will of the voters. Today, the media and Dems switched from claiming that the memo was full of ‘classified information’ that might get CIA agents killed to insisting that it was a dud and didn’t matter. *Oh what tangled webs we weave when first we practice*

*to deceive.”*

And the other night the Fox News moderator Jesse Watters called out Obama for his significant role in this orgy of corruption.

But where are the other voices to identify the virulence—and jealousy—of the anti-Trump minions? And particularly Barack Obama’s role?

As I wrote in a former article, “James Comey and the Stinking Fish Factor”—“Whether it’s in industry or the military or sports or show business, if failure occurs, it’s always the top dog who is accountable. Not the assembly line worker or the buck private or the third baseman who calls the shots, but the one who occupies the ultimate seat of power. Look at what happened at the Democratic National Committee...the Chief Executive Officer, Chief Financial Officer, Chief of Communications, and Chairwoman all resigned because of the hacking that proved the DNC to be both crooked and racist.”

So it is with the putative head of the Democrat Party, Barack Obama. And it’s not just jealousy or ideology that drives his obsession—it’s fear! All the honchos under Obama—John Kerry, Hillary Clinton, James Comey, Loretta Lynch, John Podesta, Obama himself, the list is long—quake with dread that their own scandals, acts of malfeasance, controversies, and possible illegalities will be unearthed and come to light during the Trump years and they will all be frog-marched straight into Leavenworth...hence the mad quest to frame the president and get him out of office.

They should be afraid. And they should be remorseful for their shabby tactics and constitutional violations. But if Hillary Clinton is any example of the left’s craven sociopathy—and I think she is the prime example—the American public can expect no apologies and no regrets but rather the same evasions, deceptions and lies that the Obama gang raised to an art form

during his ignominious eight years in office.

In fact, not only is Hillary credited with creating the Russian-collusion fakery but as writer Mark Tapscott so thoroughly documents, [the Clintons have been using the FBI against their enemies for years.](#)

It is doubtful that when candidate Trump promised to “drain the swamp,” he had even an inkling of the vast number of slithering, predatory, reptilian creatures who inhabited that toxic environment. But being the smartest guy in the room, and a quick study at that, you can bet that he will decontaminate the place as swiftly as he pushed through the biggest tax and jobs bill in history.

For that he will gain the eternal gratitude of the American people, a huge majority of the candidates he endorses in the midterms, and a thunderous reelection in 2020.

© 2018 Joan Swirsky – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

Website: [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com)

**[BIO:** JOAN SWIRSKY, the recipient of numerous Long Island Press Awards, wrote health, science and feature articles for The New York Times Long Island section for over 20 years, as well as for many regional and national publications. A former obstetrical nurse, Lamaze teacher, and psychotherapist, Joan is the book-and-lyric writer of four musicals, one of which, “Oh Baby!” – about three couples facing parenthood – was produced in New York City in 1983.

For eight years, starting in 1985, Joan was a science writer for The Women’s Record on Long Island, during which time she wrote over 175 articles on the issue of breast cancer on Long Island – its clinical, psychological, political, environmental, and social implications. She has been publicly

acknowledged as being responsible for two redesigns of the New York State Study on breast cancer and as being the first journalist in America to put the breast cancer-environment relationship “on the map” of public consciousness.

Joan is a clinical nurse specialist (R.N., M.S., C.S., C.E.) and NY-State-certified psychotherapist. She was awarded a Nurse of Distinction Award by the New York State Legislature in 1991, received the Master’s Faculty Leadership Award from Adelphi University, and is a member of Sigma Theta Tau Nursing Honor Society.]

---

# If President Trump Issued This Statement It Would Be The Final Nail In The Left’s Coffin

 By Gregg Jackson

“At my inauguration, I swore on the Holy Bible to uphold the Supreme Law of the Land, The United States Constitution. The 5th and 14th amendments both guarantee that no state shall deprive any innocent person of their life without due process of the law and equal protection on the laws. As president, I will enforce these vital provisions of the United States Constitution as I am morally and constitutionally required to do.

“Today, I am calling on every individual state Governor to enforce the imperative and explicit provisions of the 5th and 14th amendments by closing down all abortion centers and

related activities including distribution of chemical abortion pills in their state. If any individual state governor fails to enforce the God-given right to life for all innocent human persons in his state from conception to natural death, I will direct my attorney general and justice department to utilize any and all federal resources to shut these killing centers down. No individual state possesses the right to alienate any inalienable rights especially the right to life.

**"The central motto of my campaign was to make America great again. I am fully aware that America cannot be great again until we become good again.** And I understand that America can never become good unless and until we end the Abortion Holocaust in America that has taken the lives of 65 million pre-born babies since 1973. My oath doesn't require me to regulate child murder via abortion. It doesn't require me to kick the can down the proverbial road on abortion. **It requires me to END abortion, and END it I will do.**

"I fully recognize that Roe vs. Wade is an illegal, immoral, and totally unconstitutional court opinion that should have been rejected by every state the very moment it was issued in 1973. I also recognize that any law or judicial opinion contrary to the United States Constitution is legally null and void and must be ignored and rejected by every civil magistrate at every branch and level of government. But sadly, every state in the nation has treated this wicked and totally unconstitutional Roe v. Wade opinion as the supreme "law of the land" when in reality it is merely an immoral, illegal and totally anti-constitutional opinion that should have been rejected on its face as the legal nullity that it has always been.

"Courts don't make law. And illegitimate court opinions don't trump legitimately enacted laws, statutes, and Constitutions. Roe doesn't need to be 'overturned' for child murder to come to an end in this country. Today marks a new day in American history. Today I am announcing that we will be restoring the

most fundamental right that all innocent human persons possess, their God-given right to their own lives from conception to natural death. I recognize as president that no right can be secure unless the right to life be guaranteed to all regardless of age, skin color, physical condition or size.

"Today I am announcing that murdering preborn babies no matter what stage of development for any reason will no longer be permitted in this nation. No additional federal or state laws, statutes or Constitutional Amendments are required to protect the lives of preborn babies in the womb. We already have these laws on the books. They are called The Fifth and Fourteenth Amendments of the United States Constitution. And as president, I will enforce them immediately per the explicit requirements of my oath as [Governor Mike Huckabee pledged to do in the first Fox News Presidential Debate.](#)

"Today, the Abortion Holocaust that has taken the lives of 65 million pre-born babies is coming to an end. May God have mercy on us and forgive us for the blood of the innocent that we have allowed to be shed and may God bless us in the future for protecting every one of our most vulnerable and innocent persons by love and by law."

***President Trump has not yet made this proclamation (these are my words) but my hope and prayer is that Christians, Christian pastors, and Christian pro-family and pro-life leaders will come alongside President Trump and strongly encourage him to boldly proclaim these words. I'm not sure if he will, but I am sure that he would be far more likely to if the Body of Christ came alongside him in action, deed, and prayer to end the Abortion Holocaust in America. If you agree, please share this with your pastor and like-minded friends and on social media and let's pray it creates a groundswell of support across the nation for the 45th President of the United States to do the right thing by ending the bloodshed. As my friend Pastor Flip Benham, former director of Operation Rescue and who led Norma McCorvey ("Jane Roe" in Roe v Wade) to Christ frequently says,***

*"abortion will come to an end when The Church decides it should come to an end." Have we as The Church finally reached that point? Praying we have... "With man this is impossible but With God all things are possible."*

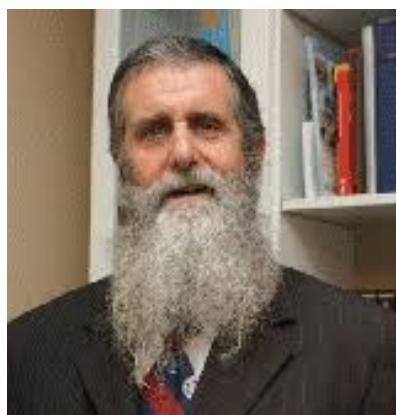
[BIO: Gregg Jackson is the national best-selling author of [Conservative Comebacks to Liberal Lies](#), [We Won't Get Fooled Again](#), and [40 Things to Teach Your Children Before You Die](#). His newest book is [40 Rules to Help Boys Become Men](#). ]

© 2018 Gregg Jackson – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Gregg Jackson: [gregg.jackson@gmail.com](mailto:gregg.jackson@gmail.com)

---

# The War On Terror Starts In The Classroom



By Rabbi Nachum Shifren

Below is the draft of a message that I will give to parents, educators, and community leaders about the concept and mission of **The Renaissance Charter School**. Please share with members of your community that have been waiting for a school worthy of their students' time and efforts.

Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for coming here today to hear

the good news about the education that awaits your sons and daughters!

As your new principal, it is my duty to lay out the groundwork for our next academic year, and all subsequent years. There will be time for questions after the presentation.

If you have come here today to seek a superior academic atmosphere, where we will be guided by the truths that led to our western civilization, the moral certitude that defined our quest for justice in the pursuit of, and adherence to "natural law" as the bedrock of our republic, and a classical education that will enrich and solidify the learning of your student in past traditions with the challenge of the future, ....then you've come to the right place.

I can assure you that what we are doing here is historic. It represents a pioneer endeavor in steering education away from the grip of defeatism, sloth, victimization, and every conceivable pretext for poor performance and discipline.

Let me remind you that President Reagan's "**A Nation at Risk**" commission on the assessment of the present state of American education was a wake-up call. In the words of the commission: "If an unfriendly foreign power had attempted to impose on America the medicore educational performance today, we might well have viewed it as an **act of war!**" In light of this crisis, we have taken it upon ourselves to "reprogram" our youth from the destructive progressive educational pabulum offered up by that guru **John Dewey, known as the "father of American education."** His notion of our youth being like biological organisms, without a soul or free will, simply adapting themselves to their environment, has taken a dangerous turn as we can plainly see. Rosalie Gordon noted that Dewey's big push was the death knell of individualism, instead focusing on the "group"...zero independent thinking or individuality. "The child must always be made to feel part of the group, he must indulge in group thinking, in group

activities."

As Dewey remarked: "**You can't make socialists out of individualists!**" To that end, he advocated terminating things that connect the child with his culture, his past, his language, literature, science, geography...in short, anything that will prevent the student from being molded into the robotic, collectivist drone desired by the state, was seen as an obstacle.

That was 1984....what's changed? Well, for starters, the malignant disease known as "**western guilt**" has, in the words of **Heather McDonald**, created a "fatalistic paralysis". In laymen's terms: political correctness is killing us.

Here at the Renaissance school, there will be an absence of political correctness; likewise we will promote a vigorous exchange of ideas, especially those that redefine the greatness of the **American spirit and our Constitution**.

When **Art Torres** declared that our preservation of our values and laws was the "last gasp of White America", he apparently overlooked the existence of our Renaissance school, where we will put into practice the wisdom and guidance of our **Founding Fathers** and the spirit of classical western culture, music, art, and science.

One of the main aspects of the Reagan commission was the matter of a lack of school discipline. Notable among the symptoms was a **lack of administration's order and standards**. Every teacher knows this to be true. The commission noted also that wherever standards were raised, academic proficiency increased. Homework improved grades.

Years ago, while I was at Dorsey High, **some parents were aghast that I hadn't passed their students due to a total lack of homework**. "But my child comes to school every day!", was the improbable response of one. What we can say about this incident is this: unlike other schools that are funded by how

many bodies are present during a specific day, we will do more than just while away time, breathing as the bovine creatures do.

In order to have academic excellence, there must be a moral basis for the school. We will start each day with the **Pledge of Allegiance and America the Beautiful**. When our students say it, sing it, they'll believe it.

We shall invite a color guard from **ROTC or Boy Scouts** to come and inspire our students about civic pride, leadership, and taking a part in the strengthening of their communities and families. The **NRA** will be invited to come to our school and give safety seminars about proper skills in marksmanship and gun responsibility and safety. No child will graduate that doesn't have experience with light weapons and their care.

One of the directives of the failed **Obama education czar** was to abolish student suspensions. When this was done in Philadelphia, truancy went from 20-30%. And Why? Students were so afraid of being mugged in the bathrooms and elsewhere, or forced to fork over their lunch money, that they simply stayed home! Math proficiency dropped 3%, reading, 7%.

To remedy this notion of "do-your-own-thing" attitude toward discipline, we will establish rules that will maintain a superior atmosphere of learning and zero tolerance toward anything that deters from this goal. It may be necessary to have parents sit in the class with their students, in worse case scenarios.

With the advent of so many questionable charter schools, we've seen a worrisome trend toward ridiculous and dangerous schools offering blandishments and phony curriculae such as Globalism, one world, environmental charters, human rights charters, Obama High School, Johnny Cochran School—**in each of these charters, one finds that reading and math scores are the lowest**. Their mission: save the world, even though the

students are unable to fill out a job application.

Here at the Renaissance school, what we WON'T be providing are solutions to personal, social or political problems, each exacting a cost in education and money. We believe that those students that are improperly trained will be disenfranchised, not only materially, but in their participation in national life. There will be no phony graduation rituals- students will graduate when they are ready.

Nor do we believe that every student must attend a university. All of our students will be able to prove an adequate knowledge of the arts, sciences, literature, and English, and they will have the option to take carpentry, metal, electrical, and auto shops if they desire. Gone are the days when students while away their time, taking up space, completely cut off from their learning and the promise of a future. We will work with parents at all times to insure that the standards are being met.

During the Reagan years, it was determined that 13% of teens were functionally illiterate, with only 20% being able to write a persuasive essay! This is a scandal that cries to the heavens. But that's not the worst of it. Standards have been so degraded, that **over 25% of college freshmen cannot pass basic English grammar and composition, instead wasting valuable time and money in remedial English classes.** In college! The trend, due to this discrepancy, has been that in metropolitan areas, basic literacy has been the goal, rather than the starting point! For many schools, maintaining enrollment is of greater concern than academic performance! This is of no concern to us: since what we are doing is revolutionary and will attract many students from all over the country, the obsession with "taking roll" will be absent.

Another finding of "**A Nation at Risk**": that among administrators and "leading" educators: "**weakness of purpose, confusion of vision, misuse and underuse of talent, lack of**

**leadership.” To be clear: this is the raisson d’ etre of the Renaissance Charter School!** Each graduate will radiate a confidence of purpose, a mission of academic excellence, and determination to carry the torch for America, and in **Kennedy’s eternal message: “Ask not what your country can do for you, ask what you can do for your country!”**

The mention in the report of the time-honored credo of America’s teachers: “dedication, at all odds, that keeps teachers serving, even as rewards diminish”....has fallen victim to the abuse and scandalous treatment of our top educators, often serving as nothing more than glorified baby sitters. The statistics are shocking: **the attrition rate of our most idealistic teachers is a mere 7 years!** Paradoxically, study after study indicate that teachers cite the lack of administration support as the number one cause of their flight from the classroom....money was not even mentioned, even when it was literally a cruel joke in sustainability for the best and brightest. To that end, the Renaissance school will seek to pay its educators what they are worth, have their back, instead of cynically shoving them through the demeaning meat grinder of political correctness.

Our biggest advantage at the Renaissance school will be the cherishing and cultivating of the English language, grammar, vocabulary, and composition. We want every graduate to be an example of the very concept of American exceptionalism...and it starts with having pride in one’s own language! That shall include the long-lost skill of penmanship. While this will reflect our core values, there shall also be opportunities, and requirements, to take either Spanish, French, or German. **We are not just flouting renaissance concepts, we’re living them.** Classical music and its appreciation will be introduced, and students will be familiar with basic European historical and cultural trends. We shall never again be shamed by hearing that our students are confusing Germany with a country in Africa...or that Goethe was the name of a rap group....

We expect that our revolutionary approach will be seen as a **life raft for African-American and hispanic children held hostage by damnable inner city bedlam**. Those who yearn for true academic freedom and excellence, will shun the usual culprits of government run schools: affirmative action, "diversity" and other frivolous ethnic pride pabulum. Instead, a new wind of individual freedom through performance and goals achieved will permeate our campus.

Needless to say, a man is a mind with a physical body. **Our goal will be to contract the best coaches and build athletes that will bring home the gold!** Community and student pride will be built on a holistic foundation of the mind, body, and spirit.

It is not enough for an outstanding, nationally recognized academic institution to be satisfied with mere academic excellence. **It is our goal to fashion leaders, statesmen. and individualism that will lead to the betterment of America. We expect nothing less than members of Congress to be populated from the ranks of our institution...**

To the naysayers and cynics, we say: the existence of The Renaissance Charter School is long overdue! In those historic words of President Reagan: **"No dream or endeavor is beyond our reach. After all....we're Americans!"**

Thank you for your support and encouragement as we pave new roads into a total renaissance of American education.

God bless you all!

[BIO: Rabbi Nachum Shifren is a 25-year veteran teacher of the worst school district in the US (LAUSD), I have designed the foundation of a brand new charter school, whose graduates will understand the difference between terrorists and freedom fighters! Nachum will be recruiting the best and brightest teachers in America, men and women of faith and patriotism.]

© 2018 Nachum Shifren – All Rights Reserved  
E-Mail Nachum Shifren: [rabbi.shifren@gmail.com](mailto:rabbi.shifren@gmail.com)



[TheSurfingRabbi.com](http://TheSurfingRabbi.com)

Shaloha Foundation, CEO  
International Masters Ocean Championships, Director

---

## When The Parties Agree

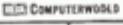
By Paul Cappadona



They would not be called parties without being united in opinion in opposition to each other. The party system is used to divide, conquer, and make merchandise of us. It was spoken against with a warning from George Washington as well as many others. Parties are the tools of the money powers.

When Parties disagree, it is sometimes good and sometimes bad for the nation but it is when they agree that it is going to cost us because the fix is in. Just last Tuesday the U.S. Senate confirmed Janet Yellen successor Jerome Powell as the head of the Fed. Senate voted 85-12 to approve the 64-year Powell as the next four-year CEO of the privately owned Federal Reserve.

Powell was initially nominated for the Fed board by then

July 16, 1979  COMPUTERWORLD

position announcements position announcements

## Programmers

The Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco. Some people still think we're a branch of the Government. We're not. We're the banks' Bank.

At the San Francisco Fed, our Computer Services Group continues to be a model for the National Federal Reserve System. We are using 2 IBM Systems 370/198's running under OS/MVS, 2 IBM 370/160's running under OS/VS, 2 TSO CICS. Our branch data centers all run OS/VS/VS on IBM System 370/135's & 370/145's.

How can the San Francisco Fed impact your computer career? Since the Fed is where all the bank regulations begin, our positions will provide you with operating perspective and financial application exposure not available anywhere else.

**Applications Analyst Programmer**  
You'll assume responsibility for design, through implementation, of new or modified systems and applications projects. You should have 2+ years in systems development, working knowledge of OS, JCL, COBOL and IMS and good oral and written communication skills.

**Systems Programmer/Database Analyst**  
You will work with application development teams performing database design, analysis, and implementation. You should have 2+ years in data processing, with 2+ years as a database analyst, experience working with OS/MVS/SNA-IMS DB/DC software equipment. You should be aware of IMS/VIS factors of production, and be able to evaluate factors of performance, recoverability and security factors in database design.

If you recognize this opportunity for advancement in your career, we'll be pleased to receive your resume addressed to K. Campbell, Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco, P.O. Box 7702, San Francisco, CA 94120. An equal opportunity employer m/f/h.

**Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco**



President Barack Obama and now by President Donald Trump, Keep moving nothing to see here, as the choice to lead the Fed's central bank. Powell having never dissented on a monetary policy decision during his nearly six years at the Fed was the safest choice for the owners of the corporation.

There was an add placed in Computer World, wear the Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco was looking for a programmer. In this add they state "Some people still think we're a branch of the government. We're not. We're the banks' Bank." They go on to say, even more revealing, that "The Fed is where all banking regulation begin." Hope this shows you where the real powers lie. The Fed tells their servants in the Senate what is needed and their command is obeyed.

Idaho Republican Mike Crapo said on the Senate floor that Powell would be "central to ensuring a safe and sound financial system while supporting a vibrant, growing economy,"

"He will play a key role in rightsizing federal regulations and alleviating unnecessary burdens." Meaning he will do anything and everything to support the Fed. Powell said himself that he would "respond decisively," if necessary, to future problems. Not our problems but the Fed's problems.

So, you see that it's not when the parties disagree but when they agree that hurts us.

[BIO: Paul Cappadona, Author 'Taking Back America, The Party's Over" Help take America back with free Grand Jury Creed.]

# Response To Jeff Flake's Sick Speech



By Paul Cappadona

(Republican RINO) Jeff flake senator from Arizona took a stab at preserving the swamp. Starting out his attack on the swamp draining he quoted Thomas Jefferson on truth, which must have sent old Tom spinning in his grave. Mr. Flake stood to proclaim truth and calling our Republic a democracy, I think this guy got problems. The (truth) he was so honorably proclaiming was the objective, empirical, evidence-based truth of the lame stream media, the same stream that makes draining the swamp so difficult. The right arm of the democratic divide.

If people loss their faith or trust in the indoctrination of the press business in the swamp will be hard to conceal. Mr. Flake calling the press, a constitutionally-protected free press is certainly un-true. When the press becomes a fourth estate or a propaganda podium there are ways to put them in their proper state. One is doing exactly what the president is doing, calling them out and exposing them to the judgement of

the people. The other way is to have the Grand Jury consider the allegations and indict or dismiss. Don't you think it suspicious when the people of the swamp appoint special councils from among themselves to look into wrong doings when we have grand juries of citizens for that very reason? Oh Mr. Flake, we have enemies, we have people that twist the truth to suit their needs, and we have grand juries to test and evaluate evidence.

A free press is a guardian of the people but what passes for the press these days is atrocious. The media is losing viewership daily and the people have been waking up to the miss-information long before Trump came along. It is a great shame that the people of the president's party do not stand with him in his attempt to make America Great again instead of siding with the business as usual group of self-serving politicians.

You go on to say that No politician can tell us what the truth is and is not, but you claim the press can. Truth is knowable and easy to arrive at if all views are presented. Could it be you and your kind are threatened by the truth? Truth is self-evident it can't be attacked or manipulated only ignored or avoided at all cost. You say the press corrects itself, but If the press of the day corrects itself when wrong, there is lots of correcting for them to do.

The President is right, I think it is high time for the most corrupt and dishonest media award, and I pray that the most corrupt and dishonest politician award complete with trial by jury comes also. Mr. Flake do you understand what you are saying? "the press is the global hallmark, for it is our ability to freely air the (truth) that keeps our government honest and keeps people free." Are you kidding me do you real believe what you said?

Mr. Fluke also quotes John F. Kennedy; "We are not afraid to entrust the American people with unpleasant facts, foreign

ideas, alien philosophies, and competitive values. For a nation that is afraid to let its people judge the truth and falsehood in an open market is a nation that is afraid of its people.” But Mr. Flake seem very fearful as the president challenges of the once mighty media. Please, please stop the attacks on the truth is your opinion and the truth does not need your help to be the truth. The truth, the sum of existence, will weather the worst, and Mr. fluke that speech was one of the worst.

[BIO: Paul Cappadona is a home builder and cabinet maker from Cape Cod, Massachusetts, and the author of “[Taking Back America](#)”]

E-Mail Paul: [devisegood@gmail.com](mailto:devisegood@gmail.com)

---

## **Feminism, Hollywood And Hypocrisy**

By Joan Swirsky



I started watching Miss America and Miss Universe competitions when I was a little girl, mostly because I loved the gowns. To this day, I still tune in, especially toward the end, when all

the gowns are on display. A couple of years ago, I saw my all-time favorite! As the expression goes: TDF—to die for!

I also love the Country Music Awards shows because it's the only time I hear genuinely thrilling voices without the caterwauling and preposterous over-production that camouflages the dearth of talent in the pop-music industry.

But with rare exceptions, I never tune in to the orgies of self-congratulation, self-importance, and self-indulgence known as the Golden Globes, the Emmys, and the Academy Awards, not only because the presenters and winners are so insufferably narcissistic and vapid but because movies and TV shows have devolved to such a point—with notable exceptions, of course—that this past summer, according to The Los Angeles Times, [Hollywood suffered its worst-attended summer movie season in 25 years!](#)



Apparently, this is because the moguls who now run Hollywood and TV and the print media are so out of touch with mainstream America—unlike their bête noire, President Trump, who has his finger on the very pulse of America's wants, needs, and desires—and so obsessed with leftwing politics, and so hysterical that all their efforts to undermine and sabotage and defeat and impeach him have utterly failed, that they've done what millions of losers have done in the past, i.e., doubled down on their efforts.

Who are these desperate people? They are not just the moguls, but all the lefties, including the pussy hat women [who have now given up that symbol](#) because it's too pink and not sensitive enough to perhaps darker colors of the female sex organ and not transgender enough to be “fair” to all women. Can't make this up!

## CHOOSING COLORS

When our Founding Fathers [chose the colors of the American flag](#) over 240 years ago, they chose white to signify purity and innocence, red to signify hardiness and valor and the blood they spilled in the cause of freedom, and blue to signify vigilance, perseverance and justice.



On Israel's flag, the blue lines symbolize the stripes on a traditional Jewish prayer shawl and the Star of David is the widely acknowledged symbol of the Jewish people and of Judaism.

When Lech Walesa, who led the Solidarity movement in Poland in the 1980s, flew the red and white flag of his country, red stood for blazing a trail and white for the movement's pure motives.

## WHO DIED?



To let the world know that they were speaking out in solidarity with the #metoo movement against the sexual harassment they had not said one word about for 20 years, and in some cases 40 years, they chose to dress in provocative, breast-baring dresses with skirts featuring split seams strategically displaying an entire leg right up to the crotch.

The message to the men in the worldwide audience and to the men in their lives--boyfriends, producers, directors, publishers, editors, et al--was clear: "You can look, drool,

desire, salivate... but don't you dare tell me I look great or smile at me in any way I consider lascivious, or suggest, even subtly, that you have sexual interest in me--or else I'll remember it and use it against you in a lawsuit with the express intention of ruining your career and your life.

And what color did these angry feminists choose to wear to demonstrate their "solidarity" with their victimized sisters?

- Not green, the color of renewal, nature, energy, growth.
- Not blue, the color of trust, wisdom, confidence, intelligence, truth.
- Not yellow, the color of hope, positivity, optimism, enlightenment, honor.
- Not purple, the color of stability, power, wealth, creativity, dignity.
- Not orange, the color of enthusiasm and determination.

Uh uh. They put their collective heads and, ahem, IQs, and evolved life experiences together and came up with--ta da--black, as in mourning.

Significantly, the oh-so-caring women of Hollywood could find not one microsecond in the entire evening to salute and support the freedom-loving, freedom-seeking women in Iran--whose black hijabs are the ultimate symbol of true oppression--many of whom have lost their lives in this struggle and now lie in coffins wrapped in black shrouds.

Come to think of it, where are the voices of the leftist women in the U.S. Congress in support of the female Iranian freedom fighters? Clearly, they have more important things to do, like announcing that they too will wear black to President Trump's upcoming State of the Union speech on Tuesday, January 30, 2018.

I can just see the political cartoonists having their most energetic field day in years with this travesty!

Meanwhile, what will the net result of this moment in history be?

I predict that the glut of animated films will increase, to the point that fewer and fewer movies are made because of the disgust that movie producers have toward the women who willingly complied and got everything they wanted from them and then turned on them when the phony baloney #metoo movement came along.

Heads up, you starlets—look up the fate of the buggy whip!

I also predict that Melania Trump and Ivanka Trump and Tiffany Trump and KellyAnne Conway and Sarah Sanders and Hope Hicks and Nikki Haley and all the other fabulous women—many of whom occupy among the highest positions in our government—will not be wearing black to the president's State of the Union address, but will be decked out in the gorgeous and colorful and optimistic colors that are emblematic of America!

#MAGA!

**[BIO:** JOAN SWIRSKY, the recipient of numerous Long Island Press Awards, wrote health, science and feature articles for The New York Times Long Island section for over 20 years, as well as for many regional and national publications. A former obstetrical nurse, Lamaze teacher, and psychotherapist, Joan is the book-and-lyric writer of four musicals, one of which, "Oh Baby!" – about three couples facing parenthood – was produced in New York City in 1983.

For eight years, starting in 1985, Joan was a science writer for The Women's Record on Long Island, during which time she wrote over 175 articles on the issue of breast cancer on Long Island – its clinical, psychological, political, environmental, and social implications. She has been publicly acknowledged as being responsible for two redesigns of the New York State Study on breast cancer and as being the first journalist in America to put the breast cancer-environment

relationship “on the map” of public consciousness.

Joan is a clinical nurse specialist (R.N., M.S., C.S., C.E.) and NY-State-certified psychotherapist. She was awarded a Nurse of Distinction Award by the New York State Legislature in 1991, received the Master’s Faculty Leadership Award from Adelphi University, and is a member of Sigma Theta Tau Nursing Honor Society.]

© 2018 Joan Swirsky – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

Website: [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com)

---

## Mourning In America

By Joan Swirsky



When my husband Steve was almost 13, his grandfather died—just a few months before the old man he loved and respected had tutored him for his Bar Mitzvah. To this day, Steve remembers the burial ceremony vividly.

When the rabbi had finished the prayers at the outdoor burial site and his grandfather’s son and daughters and grandchildren

were wiping the tears from their eyes, Steve told me that “my grandmother let out a blood-curdling scream and jumped into the grave—literally—right on top of the wooden coffin! And I remember three or four men had to reach in and jump in after her to lift her out.”

This is certainly not a typical reaction to loss, but it’s not unheard of. Especially if the loss is unanticipated and therefore traumatic.

It’s harder to wrap your mind around hearing that a generally healthy man drops dead on a tennis court than if another man suffers a lingering death. The first is traumatic; the second may even be a relief.

And the relevance?

### **LIBERAL GRAVE JUMPERS**

Not long after the November 2016 presidential election, I was at a luncheon surrounded by a large group of powerful, sophisticated, and formidably wealthy women, actually full-bore capitalists—dripping in diamonds and wearing pricey designer outfits—who all voted for the Socialist Hillary for president and twice for the Marxist poseur “president” Barack Obama.

At casual glance, you would think this gathering was a lavishly catered fundraiser for a good cause, with gorgeous flowers on display and wine flowing. But in truth it more resembled a wake.

“It’s not fair,” one woman lamented, echoing the age-old mantra of the left, and completely oblivious to the fact that most Hillary voters would consider it “not fair” to be wearing a seven-carat diamond ring and driving to a fancy luncheon in a Bentley when this privileged woman could—progressives believe actually should—be “sharing her wealth” with the deserving masses!

"Everything we worked for is lost," another diva announced—"what will happen to choice?"—again referring to the Holy Grail of the left, i.e. ending the lives of living fetuses who simply need a few more months of in-utero development to become vibrant human beings, babies who would be adored by millions of would-be adoptive parents throughout the world.

Significantly, none of the leftist women I encountered at the luncheon has defected to Cuba or Russia or China to prove how ideologically pure they are or how genuine their belief is in socialism or communism. Au contraire...all of them keep living the high life while they keep telling the rest of us not to wear fur coats, not to drive gas-guzzling cars, not to send our kids to private schools, on and on, while, to a person, they do exactly the opposite of what they pretend to stand for!



This luncheon was held a couple of weeks before the National Day of Mourning on January 21, 2017—also known as the Women's March on Washington—in which thousands of women gathered to express their shock and fury at Hillary's loss of the presidency.

It was at both the luncheon and while watching the March on TV that I got my first glimpses of what would become a full year of out-of-control, grave-jumping hysteria.

#### **THIS TOO SHALL PASS**

Most Americans had seen these leftist protests during the presidential campaign and misguidedly thought that the frenzied demonstrations, bizarre behavior, and adolescent

displays of unhinged hatred toward the new president would peter out, that the insanity would pass. Naively, they failed to realize that this was equal to believing quack doctors who tell gullible patients that their Alzheimer's disease or diabetes will pass.

Indeed, to liberals, leftists, progressives—whatever they're calling themselves today—Hillary's loss was worse than death; it was the utter destruction of everything they stood for, believed in, adhered to, taught their children, voted for, donated money to, based their entire identities upon!

To this day, never-say-die leftist billionaires are paying for the protests and for leftist candidates to run for the Congress and the Senate, for leftist newscasters to stick to their anti-Trump scripts, and for leftist women to accuse the Commander in Chief of the kind of sexual harassment that we now know, with rare exceptions, seems to be the exclusive domain of predatory perverts and abuse-of-power leftists in the media, industry, Hollywood, sports, on and on.

### **THE IDENTITY THING**

Let's say you love the home you live in, that you chose everything about the décor—the blue and green color scheme, big-pillow couches, hanging plants, lamps instead of overhead spotlights, traditional paintings, a few candles, small picture frames, et al.

But you come home one day and your entire home is in neon orange and yellow, with stark angular furniture, harsh lighting, impenetrable modern art, no sign of a plant or photo, and a distinctly barren atmosphere. And you can't do a damned thing about it.

You feel nauseated, then despairing, angry, furious, boiling, insane with rage!

But that is not all.

You suddenly realize that *everything* you fervently believed in:

- The benefits of high taxation,
- The necessity of increased regulation,
- The belief in open borders,
- The validity of global warming,
- The fairness of socialized medicine,
- The wisdom of socialized education,
- The brilliance of leading from behind and striking a billion-dollar nuke deal with Iran...

All of them gone!

But that is not all.

You also realize that:

*Every* newspaper you read, *every* pollster you believed, *every* TV personality you trusted—all your sources of information were wrong! Day after day, week after week, month after month on end they predicted that Hillary would win. And then kaput! Your entire identity, utterly gone.

Like the essentially unadaptable species the left represents, you couldn't cope—any more than the snowflake children you raised can cope with even minor adversity. Any more than the professional meltdown infants of the media left—CNN's joyless Joy Reid and ABC's joyless Joy Behar come immediately to mind—can cope.

So hair-on-fire hysterical were the leftist losers of the 2016 presidential campaign that—essentially children that they are—they engaged in a full two-year temper tantrum—the year Mr. Trump was a candidate and his first year in the presidency.

## "RACISM" GRAVE JUMPERS

A short list of those we lost to breakage in 2017



The minute candidate Trump said his solution to keeping illegal aliens, terrorists, and drug dealers from entering our country through our southern border was to "build a wall" and "have Mexico pay for it," the compassionate liberals (whose forebears created the Ku Klux Klan, the Jim Crow laws, et al) cried "racist."

The decibel level only increased after U.S. citizen Rizwan Farook and his Pakistani wife Tashfeen Malik murdered 14 people in San Bernardino on December 2, 2015, and candidate Trump called for a "total and complete shutdown of Muslims entering the United States." He later refined the plan to include extreme vetting.

Of course, critics ignored the fact that for over five decades, Mr. Trump had hired hundreds if not thousands of non-Caucasian employees, many on an executive level, and that racism was the last adjective people who know him would ever use to describe him.

The public clearly got that message and elected him President of the United States!

Note: Relevant to mention here that according to the Associated Press, the unemployment rate for African-Americans today is at its lowest level in records dating to 1972.

## MEDIA GRAVE JUMPERS

In a September article, “Media Whores,” I cited journalist Ashley Lutz’s report for Business Insider, which said that in 1983 there were 50 media companies, but today only six organizations are responsible for 90 percent of all the “news” we read, watch and listen to! Five of the CEOs of these multibillion-dollar businesses are leftist globalists, and the sixth, the only conservative, is Rupert Murdoch (Fox, Wall St. Journal, NY Post, et al) who recently gave control of his empire to his leftist sons Lachlan and James, hence the distinctly leftward tilt of Fox and the WSJ.

For decades, these business titans have made massive investments in the global economy, thanks largely to the leftist con men and women—the Clintons and Obama & Co.; the communists, tin-pot dictators and America-haters of the United Nations; the leftist billionaires who thrive on and denounce capitalism at the same time—who convinced them that America was on the decline and that the open-borders, one-world-government crowd was in imminent ascendancy.

Then Donald Trump happened and all that one-world baloney vanished overnight.

Since then, the globalists have done two things: they have continued to invest heavily in our economy, hence the rocket-like ascendancy of the Stock Market, while at the same time telling their media shills to keep up the drumbeat of negativity about President Trump. Why? Because the ratings for their devolving shows spiked with his election, as did the money that lined their pockets!

The always astute Daniel Greenfield [elaborates on](#) this phenomenon:

"The media spent eight years declining into irrelevance under Obama. Even before Trump, Obama had bypassed the media for social media. The big stories were fed to the press by Obama Inc. cronies like Ben Rhodes or hidden-hand political smear shops like Fusion GPS.

"Trump revived the media...[his] end year remarks to the *NY York Times* acerbically summed up his relationship with the media. 'I'm going to win another four years... because newspapers, television, all forms of media will tank if I'm not there.' The answering outburst of rage and contempt from the media burned all the hotter because the statement was not only intentionally provocative; it was also true.

"Trump's greatest trick was forcing [the media] to get in the ring with him. That's always been his trick for defeating his opponents.

"The media's Trump rage ended Hillary's career, put a Republican in the White House, pulled us out of the Paris Climate Accords, brought in the Muslim travel ban, recognized Jerusalem and did all the other things the media wails about every second of the day. And the media helped make them happen."

Personally, I wonder how all these "media whores" will feel when they realize that they've been played not only by President Trump, but by their bosses as well!

## **CONSPIRACY-THEORIST GRAVE JUMPERS**

For a year since the November 2016 presidential election—and no doubt plotted and planned for months before the election when the Democrats' internal polling told them that [Sir Edmund Hillary's namesake](#) could lose—the meme that the ["Steele dossier"](#) proved that the Trump campaign colluded with the

Russians to win the election has been the 24-7 non-stop theme of every leftist broadcast in America.

The mission, of course, was to prove collusion, conspiracy, even sedition, and then to impeach President Trump and ultimately to return to the Communist paradise the faux “president” Barack Obama tried mightily to inflict on the land of the free and the home of the brave.

But [according to](#) author and journalist Paul Sperry, “now that Hillary Clinton has been revealed as [the Steele dossier’s] paymaster and a Hillary-friendly FBI is under investigation for possibly launching the Trump-Russia ‘collusion’ probe under false pretenses, they are suddenly in full retreat from it. Their credibility is in tatters along with the discredited document.”

“Democrats’ new mission,” Sperry adds, “is to bury the dossier, and the media are providing them the shovel.”

Democrats “got everyone lathered up over a false conspiracy theory, and now they’re realizing they overreached and are running for the exits, revising history, recasting narratives, covering their keisters. They led the nation on a wild goose chase, and now they fear the reckoning.”

Indeed. As Russian-American blogger Gary Gindler [wonders](#): “Are Soros, Obama, and Clinton so naïve that they sincerely believed that Trump would accept their rules of engagement and just idly sit by? Did they seriously expect that an investigation into something that doesn’t exist would trigger no answer from Trump? None of these neo-Marxists with allegedly high IQs bothered to consider a strategy to forestall Trump just in case he turned out not to be guilty of anything.”

Gindler suggests what that the president’s “counterstrike strategy” might be: “The events of the past month give every reason to believe that Trump is aiming at the full-scale

**bankruptcy of his political opponents. This bankruptcy refers not only to financial, but also political, legal, and moral bankruptcy of the Democratic [Party] and its allies in the disinformation media.”**

### **HARASSMENT-HORDE GRAVE JUMPERS**

It started in 2016, when the co-host of the Today Show, Billy Bush, aired a tape of an interview he had done with business mogul Trump in 2005—a tape in which both men chortled when discussing women in typical locker-room talk. Guy talk. Sex talk. OMG!

Pounce! “Sexist,” “misogynist,” “woman hater,” shrieked the same women who stood faithfully by not only Bill Clinton through eight years of philandering and de facto wife abuse, et al., but also behind all the predatory males in Hollywood and the TV and literary and sports worlds without ever murmuring a word of protest.

In October, the sexual-harassment brouhaha erupted when movie mogul Harvey Weinstein was accused of vulgar behavior toward women, going back decades. Those of us who know how liberals think knew that (1) this was a desperate ploy, given that all the things mentioned above hadn’t worked to depose or impeach President Trump, (2) that they had to choose an executive, a powerful mogul like Weinstein, to then make their accusations against the POTUS stick—sauce for the goose and all that, and (3) everyone and anyone was dispensable to actualize their goals.

Last November, even leftist Newsweek [published an updated list](#) of the men accused of sexual harassment—overwhelmingly Democrat liberals! Surprise surprise!

### **MENTAL-FITNESS GRAVE JUMPERS**

As long as leftist billionaires pay their way, the leftists among us will keep up their anti-Trump drumbeat. Now we have

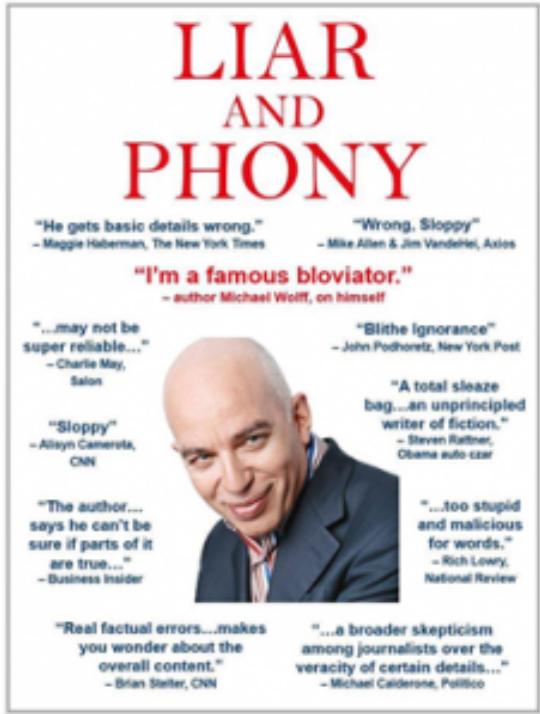
the hilarious theory that the president is mentally unfit for office.

A few days ago, Rep. Jamie Raskin (D-MD) [told CNN](#) that Congress has a “constitutional duty” to...declare President Donald Trump unfit to serve in the Oval Office due to his psychological state. A lawyer, Cong. Raskin didn’t mention his credentials in diagnosing medical conditions that threaten our national security.

However, he told the interviewer that last month he and [more than a dozen] other lawmakers met with Yale University psychiatry professor Dr. Bandy X. Lee, who, in violation of professional ethics, said that the president exhibited signs he would “unravel,” according to [Politico](#).

Apparently, Dr. Lee has a problem with the president’s tweeting. But [according to writer Renee Hayes](#), “Lee’s got a stake in the mental demise of President Trump with a book she edited called, ‘The Dangerous case of Donald Trump.’ The book...was apparently read by many of the lawmakers who attended last month’s meeting.”

In a powerful indictment of Pres. Trump’s predecessor, writer Jack Hellner [says that](#) “the people who actually need their heads examined are Obama and all the journalists and Democrats who supported him. Obama was paranoid, delusional, and a power-hungry autocrat who didn’t care about equal justice, his oath to enforce laws, the Constitution, economic opportunity for all, or the safety of the people. I will gladly take a president who leads from ahead, who follows laws that Congress has passed, and who is striving to give the power and purse back to the people as fast as he can. His mental capacity to produce results appears to be spectacular.”



Leftists quite effectively time events to distract from President Trump's quite spectacular accomplishments and then use the leftist media to keep their hate-Trump obsession going.

The latest spectacle has been the publication of an anti-Trump book by fabricator Michael Wolff, which features bizarre and scurrilous accusations toward the Commander in Chief and his family by Steve Bannon, a former advisor to the president and executive chairman of Breitbart News.

Unfortunately for a clearly bitter and angry Bannon, suffering it appears from a jilted-lover syndrome (a result of being summarily dismissed by the White House), the book is already suffering from the all-important credibility factor. And the former advisor has now offered President Trump an extravagant apology —“**My support is also unwavering for the president and his agenda...**”—which suggests that Mr. Wolff should have reserved his psychiatric diagnosis for Mr. Bannon.

As NY radio host Mark Simone tweeted: “Only in America can a lazy tabloid writer who turns out a book every 5 years, call a billionaire, who builds 100 story skyscrapers in his sleep,

runs dozens of companies, has 10,000 employees, an unfocused child.”

At this point it appears that except for leftist “elites” on both coasts and a media whose credibility now hovers close to zero, no one is buying this fiction. As writer Kurt Schlichter, so aptly puts it, “**The elite keeps losing to the guy they tell us is dumb. The elite keeps losing to the guy they tell us is a clown. He just refuses to lose. He just refuses to submit. He just refuses to give a damn about what they say or what they think. And that infuriates them. He won’t take a knee, but he will offer them a finger.**”

**[BIO:** JOAN SWIRSKY, the recipient of numerous Long Island Press Awards, wrote health, science and feature articles for The New York Times Long Island section for over 20 years, as well as for many regional and national publications. A former obstetrical nurse, Lamaze teacher, and psychotherapist, Joan is the book-and-lyric writer of four musicals, one of which, “Oh Baby!” – about three couples facing parenthood – was produced in New York City in 1983.

For eight years, starting in 1985, Joan was a science writer for The Women’s Record on Long Island, during which time she wrote over 175 articles on the issue of breast cancer on Long Island – its clinical, psychological, political, environmental, and social implications. She has been publicly acknowledged as being responsible for two redesigns of the New York State Study on breast cancer and as being the first journalist in America to put the breast cancer-environment relationship “on the map” of public consciousness.

Joan is a clinical nurse specialist (R.N., M.S., C.S., C.E.) and NY-State-certified psychotherapist. She was awarded a Nurse of Distinction Award by the New York State Legislature in 1991, received the Master’s Faculty Leadership Award from Adelphi University, and is a member of Sigma Theta Tau Nursing Honor Society.]

© 2018 NWV – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

Website: [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com)

---

# A Year Of Spectacular Accomplishments For President Trump

By Joan Swirsky



It's only weeks away from the day in January last year when Donald J. Trump ascended to the presidency and took his oath of office as the 45<sup>th</sup> President of the United States of America.

In only 12 months, it's fair to say that he has already had an extraordinary presidency--more bold, courageous, and revolutionary than any American president since the Founding Fathers almost two-and-a-half centuries ago.

I use the adjectives spectacular and extraordinary not only to describe the sheer ebullience and optimism the president

exhibits every day at his impossibly daunting job—and in spite of the non-stop vilification of the angry, bitter, jealous left—but mostly because his accomplishments in both domestic and foreign affairs have been so stupendous for the American people.



"Haven't you been reading the papers and watching TV?" the pathetic Never Trumpers grouse. "If you had," they insist, "you would have seen clearly that the president has had just about no accomplishments!"

Of course, if I depended on the media whores at CBS, NBC, ABC, MSNBC, CNN, and The Washington Post, The New York Times, National Public Radio (NPR)—the list is long—I would be forced to believe the avalanche of fake news which consistently fails to give even passing mention to the president's laudable achievements.

But one of the genius things candidate Trump accomplished *before* he was elected and entered the Oval Office was identifying the colossal phoniness of the so-called mainstream media.

Jim Hoft, proprietor of [Gateway Pundit reports](#) that according to WikiLeaks, at least 65 mainstream-media reporters met and coordinated with top Hillary Clinton advisors during the 2016 presidential campaign. Below is only a tiny sampling of what a friend of mine calls partisan prostitutes:



**All of these shills worked closely with the Clinton campaign, were invited to top elitist dinners with Hillary Campaign Chairman John Podesta and Chief Campaign strategist Joel Benenson, and in every case were given an “off-the-record” agenda which was blatantly and fawningly pro-Hillary. NOTE: significantly, no fair-and-balanced Fox News reporters made the list.**

It wasn't only fake news that militated against candidate Trump. It was also the leftist polling companies that consistently reported “fake” numbers right up until 8 p.m. on election night.



But whaddaya know--in spite of a massive coordinated blitz of negative reporting, candidate Trump's message resonated with the entire country, which promptly awarded him the presidency!

**FORGING AHEAD**

Last May, I wrote about “The Juggernaut and the Jerks” in which I described the formidable inroads the juggernaut president had made on behalf of America, as opposed to the drumbeat of negative “press” he received from the jerks in the media.

Three months later, covering President Trump’s second quarter in office, I wrote about “The Unstoppable Trump Train,” again cataloging how the chief executive was slashing the mountain of wasteful government spending, getting rid of strangulating regulations, establishing strong ties with foreign leaders, and initiating measures designed to improve American lives forever.

Now that the November 8<sup>th</sup> date has passed since Donald J. Trump’s historic upset election, and President Trump is approaching the one-year date of his inauguration on January 20<sup>th</sup>, 2018, it is fitting that I close out my assessment of his first year in office.

## **THE SUPER-HUMAN FACTOR**

There is a very good reason why President Trump, long before he ever contemplated a run for the presidency, became a multi-billionaire in the real-estate industry and one of the most successful TV stars of the 20<sup>th</sup> century. It is simply because he’s smarter than most people--definitely than most politicians--and he has that X factor of charisma that is missing in most of the nearly eight-billion people on earth.

Brains and charisma, in his case, equal the ability to get Big Things accomplished, combined with the charm to convince even his rivals that what they originally thought was a bad idea is, in fact, a good idea. And this is not to omit President Trump’s ability to play the kind of hard ball that eclipses the NY Yankees’ 27 World Series championships!

Case in point. The President just proclaimed that Jerusalem

was the official capital of Israel, after just about every president since 1948 campaigned on this promise and never delivered. Most people know this instinctively, since Jews have lived in the Holy Land for over 3,000 years and Jerusalem is mentioned in the Bible over 600 times, in dramatic contrast to the Muslim's holy book, the Koran, which mentions Jerusalem NOT ONCE!

Following the president's pronouncement, 128 of the corrupt, tin-pot-dictators in the United Nations condemned the declaration. But unlike past presidents, especially the poseur "president" Barack Obama, who had a peculiar fetish for those anti-Semitic dictators, President Trump said, really? You don't want to vote with the country that supports you to the tune of billions of dollars every year? Okay... it'll cost you. Hard ball!

And sure enough, U.N. Ambassador [Nikki Haley immediately negotiated a \\$285-million cut in the amount of money the United States would contribute to the U.N. budget](#)—yes, only a 3.5% cut, but just watch the next vote—and if it's again against America's wishes, watch the next cut!

Meanwhile, within days, the president of Guatemala, Jimmy Morales, announced that he would move his country's embassy to Jerusalem. And shortly after, Deputy Foreign Minister of Israel, Tzipi Hotovely, announced that at least 10 more countries joined the [growing list](#) of those who intend to move their embassies to Jerusalem.

## **UNPRECEDENTED**

Numerous pundits and websites have been keeping close track of Pres. Trump's first-year accomplishments, including: the White House itself, [WorldNetDaily.com](#), [Former House Speaker Newt Gingrich](#), [David P. Goldman of PajamaMedia.com](#), [Brietbart.com writer Katherine Rodriguez](#), [David Prentice of American Thinker](#), [blogger Don Surber](#), [Paul Bedard of The Washington](#)

[Examiner](#), [Breitbart.com](#), [Bruce Thornton of frontpagemag.com](#), [Professor Ray Schneider](#), [blogger Jeff Dunetz](#) ...on and on.

I credit each and every one of them with helping me compile the following list of President Trump's mind-boggling first-year accomplishments. But because of space constraints, it is only possible for me to mention a tiny percentage of the smashing successes the president has brought about since his inauguration. Believe me, this is only the proverbial drop in the bucket!

## ECONOMY

In contrast to Breitbart writer John Nolte's [description](#) of Mr. Obama's "anti-growth policies and anti-free market rhetoric," President Trump, he says, has taken "complete ownership of the American economy"—including:

- The enactment of the massive tax cuts and jobs-creation law which eliminates the Obamacare mandate and provides "incentives for corporations to repatriate trillions stashed overseas to avoid America's unnecessarily high tax rates" and consumers to have greater choice in healthcare options.
- A Latino unemployment rate that is has hit a record low in the 45-year history of government tracking,
- A black unemployment rate hitting a 17-year low—after nearly two decades of double-digit unemployment,
- An unexpectedly high growth rate of 3.3 percent in the third quarter of 2017...with projections for the fourth quarter edging into the magic number of 4 percent,
- The unemployment rate hitting a 17-year low, the lowest since 2000,
- Mortgage applications for new homes rise to a seven year high,
- Lowest gas prices in more than 12 years,
- A boom in manufacturing jobs, with 171,000 having been created under President Trump, in stark contrast to the

16,000 manufacturing jobs lost in the poseur “president’s final year, and the manufacturing unemployment rate just 2.6 percent, the lowest in history.

- In addition, a booming stock market, with a gain of more than \$4 trillion in wealth, the DOW over 24,000, and for the first time ever, [rising 5,000 Points in one year](#), and the S&P and NASDAQ setting all-time highs,
- A decrease in the U.S. debt by \$101-billion dollars! (In his first five months, the poseur “president” Barack Obama increased the U.S. debt by \$771-billion dollars).
- The president convinced companies such as Ford, Chrysler and Carrier Air Conditioners to manufacture and build plants in the United States and Corning announced it was investing \$500 million in new U.S. production, creating 1,000 new jobs. Foxconn, the world’s largest contract electronics manufacturer, which makes the iPhone, announced in July it was investing \$10 billion in Wisconsin to build a factory that will employ 3,000 workers directly and up to 22,000 workers indirectly.
- [According to Ambrose Evans-Pritchard, international business editor of the London Telegraph](#), “American companies have stashed trillions of dollars overseas in what amounts to the greatest cash reserve in the world,” and President Trump, as part of his tax reform, is not bringing that money back to the U.S.
- POTUS reversed the Dodd-Frank Act, financial-regulation legislation in which regulators were given too much power and big banks were given special treatment.
- Refused his \$400,000 a year salary as president, took just one dollar, and donated to the Park Service, Veterans Affairs.
- Signed Executive Order for an Apprentice program to train skilled works to fill six-million open positions.
- Reduced White House payroll by \$22 million.

## DOMESTIC POLICY

[According to David Prentice](#) of The American Thinker, “we’ve experienced a miracle in our day that a lot of us thought we might never see again.”

- President Trump is destroying MS 13, and other illegal immigrant gangs.
- He has reset an agenda for space exploration by NASA.
- Exposed the national media for the leftist activism base it is.
- Exposed the Democratic Party as corrupt, issueless, and powerless.
- Exposed the fecklessness, and fraud of the GOP.
- Exposed the deep state to public view.
- Exposed the corruption of our bureaucracies by the Obama administration.

In addition, the president has:

Rolled back the roadblocks to coal mining, which cost the industry \$81 million a year,

- Ended the ban on oil drilling in Alaska’s Arctic National Wildlife Refuge (ANWR), opening up more than a million acres to oil exploration, which will create an unprecedented job boom and total energy independence for the U.S.
- Approved the Dakota Access Pipeline project and the construction of the Keystone XL oil pipeline from Canada, which are expected to create more than 42,000 jobs and \$2 billion in earnings.
- Rejected the Paris Climate Accords, which perpetuated the hoax of global warming, saving the U.S. billions in money-extorting regulations,
- On immigration, submitted to Congress a 70-point proposal that calls for increased border security, enforcement of immigration laws, funding of “the wall”

on our southern border, removing illegal aliens in “sanctuary cities,” and ending extended-family chain migration, et al.

- Deported thousands of illegal aliens,
- Appointed Constitution-abiding Neil Gorsuch to the Supreme Court,  
Appointed like-minded judges to 12 Appellate Courts and had 73 conservative judges confirmed,
- Added some 100 new immigration judges.
- Canceled or delayed over 1,500 planned oppressive regulatory actions, eliminating 22 old regulations for every one new regulation—22-1!
- Withdrawn from participation in the United Nations Global Compact on Migration, another significant departure from the global governance policies of the poseur president’s administration.
- Withdrawn from the United Nation’s Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) because of the agency’s “anti-Israel bias.” According to A.J. Caschetta, “UNESCO has become the tip of the spear in the UN’s assault on Israel and earned a more appropriate backronym: the UN Erasure, Slander, and Cover-up Organization.”
- Created commission on child trafficking and voter fraud.
- Declared a nationwide Public Health Emergency on opioids and laid out a new five-point strategy to fight the crisis.
- Negotiated the release of six U.S. humanitarian workers held captive in Egypt.
- Traveled to Poland for the annual G-20 meeting where he pushed again for funding of women entrepreneurs.
- Launched the United States-Canada Council for Advancement of Women Entrepreneurs and Business Leaders with Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau in February.
- Prioritized women-owned businesses for some \$500 million

in SBA loans.

- Reinstated and expanded the Mexico City Policy that blocks some \$9 billion in foreign aid being used for abortions.
- Worked with Congress on a bill overturning an Obama regulation that blocked states from defunding abortion providers.
- The Department of Health and Human Services published a draft of a new strategic plan that states in its introduction that life begins at conception.
- According to writer Katherine Rodriguez, food stamps under Pres. Trump have been reduced to their lowest levels in seven years, down in 46 of 50 states, with 1.5 million fewer subscribers.
- The Trump administration “reached a “very substantial” settlement” in a class action lawsuit brought by more than 400 conservative groups illegally targeted by the poseur president’s Internal Revenue Service.

## FOREIGN POLICY

Bruce Thornton, of [frontpagemag.com](http://frontpagemag.com), notes that Pres. Trump “has begun to repair the damage to our international prestige wrought by” the poseur president’s “one-world, naïve internationalism favored by progressives, who want to diminish America’s global clout...” In that regard, POTUS has:

- Increased the sanctions on Iran and refused to recertify Obama’s disastrous agreement with the nuke-hungry mullahs,
- Bombed a Syrian airfield and destroyed a fifth of Assad’s jet fighters,
- Took the gloves off our military and ended ISIS’s “caliphate,”
- Rolled back Obama’s cringing concessions to Cuba,
- Put Russia on notice by recommitting to the Magnitsky Act and increasing sanctions on regime oligarchs,

- Unleashed U.N. Ambassador Nikki Haley on “the anti-American pygmy states infesting that ‘cockpit in the Tower of Babel’ (the United Nations),
- Under Trump, Thornton says, “America seems to be getting its international mojo back.”
- In addition, [according to](#) journalist and author Matthew Vadum, the president’s 11-day Asian trip—to Pearl Harbor, Hawaii; Tokyo, Japan; Seoul, South Korea; Beijing, the People’s Republic of China; Danang, the Socialist Republic of Vietnam; and in Manila, the Philippines—succeeded in bolstering “resolve to combat North Korean nuclear adventurism and Islamic terrorism, and to promote his signature ‘America First’ trade policies... after eight years of pathetic servility, weakness, and apology tours” by the poseur president.
- During the trip, Pres. Trump scuttled the Trans-Pacific Partnership, saying: *“We will no longer enter into large agreements that tie our hands, surrender our sovereignty, make meaningful enforcement practically impossible,” and produce “unfair trade practices and enormous trade deficits for the United States.”*
- VP Mike Pence announced that the U.S. will quit funding refugee programs carried out by the [United Nations](#), given its failure to protect Christian [and other] minorities “in the wake of genocide and the atrocities of terrorist groups.”

## MILITARY

Pres. Trump removed the poseur president’s crushing Rules of Engagement in combat, which tied the hands of our military and resulted in both greater combat and civilian casualties. And he empowered military leaders to “seize the initiative and win,” reducing the need for a White House sign off on every mission.

[According to James Lewis of The American Thinker](#), when President Trump dropped the Mother of All Bombs (MOAB) in

Afghanistan...“a hundred or more of the worst human beings since Hitler died in one big explosion,” and both our allies and our enemies knew there was a powerful new sheriff in the United States. “Obama would never even *name* the enemy,” Lewis says, and he “never, ever seemed to get that basic point of morality, nor did Hillary, nor did any other Democrat. Trump and Mattis obviously understand it...”

Journalist Rick Moran [reminds us](#) that today, ISIS has lost 98 percent of its territory and that now, fewer than 1,000 ISIS fighters remain in Iraq and Syria. And Fox News reports that number is down “from a peak of nearly 45,000 just two years ago. U.S. officials credit nearly 30,000 U.S.-led coalition airstrikes and regional partners on the ground for killing more than 70,000 jihadists.

In addition, President Trump signed the National Defense Authorization Act for fiscal year 2018, which approves one of the largest defense spending increases in the past 30 years. The NDAA does the following:

- Increases the size of our forces for the first time in 7 years,
- Authorizes funds for the continued defeat of ISIS and to cover critical missile defense capabilities to confront the threat posed by North Korea,
- Takes concrete steps to rebuild U.S. military readiness
- Approves a 2.4 percent pay raise for our troops—**the largest** in 8 years!

## VETERANS

- Signed the Veterans Accountability and Whistleblower Protection Act to allow senior officials in the Department of Veterans Affairs to fire failing employees and establish safeguards to protect whistleblowers,
- Authorized \$2.1 billion in additional funds for the Veterans Choice Program in healthcare; allowed private

- healthcare choices for veterans,
- Launched an online “Access and Quality Tool” providing veterans with a way to access wait time and quality of care data,

## **THE BEST IS YET TO COME**

Conservatives like me knew one thing after observing the poseur president Obama after his very first month in office, i.e., that the worst was yet to come.

Sure enough, for eight long years we witnessed a remarkable avalanche of apologies for America, non-stop race baiting, the evisceration of our military, and a virtual devolution of everything positive America stood for.

[BIO: Joan Swirsky is a New York based journalist and author whose website is

[www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com). She can be reached at [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com).]

© 2017 Joan Swirsky – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

---

# **The Voice Of My Generation**



By Isabella Aquino

I believe the concept of American exceptionalism and liberty was inspired by God. Unfortunately, I believe our younger generations are a target of an ungodly agenda and the education system is being used as a tool to support it. God has undoubtedly shed his grace on America but it's our responsibility to guard our children until they are able to stand on their own without the assistance of mom and dad.

My own personal experience is a testament to this fact. When I was in the 7th grade there was an Evolutionist teacher who greatly bullied me. This Evolutionist teacher was spreading lies into naïve children that believed anything they were taught. Children believe anything you tell them. It's because they have that child-like faith. I knew what he was doing wasn't right and every time I went into that classroom I knew it was wrong. I remember if anyone tried to question this teacher, they ended up looking like they were the idiot. He preached evolution and mocked any open dialogue. We were his clay in his sarcastic belittling and he used his position as teacher against us. He specifically targeted me because of my beliefs.

I decided to do something about it. I had already talked to my mom and they had a meeting with his boss and the teacher lied in the meeting to escape being fired. Now I called for a

second meeting where I was in there. I'll admit I was scared and I was a bit intimidated. He was my teacher. But that man just kept right on using his position and demeaning how feeble I was. He called my mom a bad parent to her face with me in the room and then said that I knew nothing. Stories like mine sadly happen too often in our education system.

Parents watch out for this same thing working in the hands of teachers where you might of innocently mistaken school to be a comforting learning environment for your child.

Remember the Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego story? The king proclaimed that anyone in his kingdom who didn't bow down to the idol would be thrown into the fire. He used his position as king to intimidate them. But, Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego were not like the rest who just blended in and bowed down. This is what they said (Daniel 3:16-17) "O Nebuchadnezzar, we do not need to answer you on this point. If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to rescue us from the furnace of blazing fire, and He will rescue us from your hand, O king. But even if He does not, let it be known to you, O king, that we are not going to serve your gods or worship the golden image that you have set up!"

Parents, the next generation is in the same position.

We have a choice. We can bow down and quiver under the king's command or we can stand.

Young kids of my generation don't let the position of them being in authority intimidate you. You are not tied to that. Respect them even if they don't' deserve respect but do not bow down to the idol of the culture. Do not bow down to this idol.

Ask yourself "Are you for God or for man? Are you for God's approval or for people's approval? Are you willing to look crazy even if the whole bows down?" Shadrach, Mechach, and Abendego refused to bow down to the king and it shined a light

to others.

The decision is ours. We can blend in with the others. But, staying silent will only allow the anti-God culture to take more ground. May we have the courage to stand up. These students are future Einstein's, lawyers, doctors, businessmen and world shakers. May our voices be heard and refuse to bow down to the knee of society. May my generation find its voice.

© 2017 Isabella Aquino – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Isabella Aquino: [IsabellaZAquino@outlook.com](mailto:IsabellaZAquino@outlook.com)

[BIO: Born in Florida to a family that includes: a Vietnam War Veteran and Italian immigrants, Isabella Aquino discovered a passion early for America and the freedoms in which it was intended. Isabella started college at age 14. She is now 16 and lives in Ohio. While she is praying about the future God has for her, currently wants to practice Constitutional Law one day. Isabella loves to dance, write, and spend time with her family. You can email her at [IsabellaZAquino@outlook.com](mailto:IsabellaZAquino@outlook.com)

---

**Always Believe The  
Women—Really?**



By Joan Swirsky

It's become de rigueur for public figures and media personalities to repeat the tired mantra: Always believe the women. This refers, of course, to any accusation of sexual harassment, no matter how far in the past it took place and even if it was interpreted at the time as innocent flirting.

Leftists seized on the harassment lawsuits that took place at the Fox News Network last year, when Andrea Tantaros, Gretchen Carlson, and other broadcasters walked away with multimillion-dollar settlements after accusing the late chairman, Roger Ailes, and the host with through-the-roof ratings, Bill O'Reilly, of sexual harassment.

Seeing that their Russian-collusion fairy tale was going in the wrong direction—indeed pointing every day to massive collusion between Democrats and Russia—the by-now hysterical anti-Trumpers figured that the sexual-harassment gig was a sure-fire way to bring down their nemesis and rake in some big bucks at the same time.

In true Keystone Kop form, however, it was overwhelmingly Democrats who started falling like flies—movie mogul Harvey Weinstein, actor Kevin Spacey, editor Leon Wieseltier, Today Show host Matt Lauer, comedian Louis C.K., Congressman John Conyers, Senator Al Franken, on and on.

But Republicans did not go unscathed. Judge Roy Moore, candidate for a senate seat in Alabama, whose accusers waited

40 years to come out of their victim closets, managed to spend those 40 years in public life, including running for office, without a single accusation being hurled in his direction.

What's wrong with this picture?

For one thing—and it's a big thing—all the people who say “always believe the women” are operating on the presumption of guilt! What happened to the constitutional right to the presumption of innocence, to innocent until *proven* guilty in a court of law?

Uh uh...not for the leftists who have spent the past fifty or more years crying “separation of church and state” to defend their loathing of Christianity, and “a woman’s right to choose” to defend their fetish for pre-birth infanticide. To them, ironically, the sanctity of the law stops, both figuratively and literally, when lawyer Gloria Allred enters the scene.

## **THE CREDIBILITY FACTOR**

Two recent incidents reminded me why casting doubt on all these newly-minted victims is more right than wrong.

In the first instance, I was watching the TV show “Blue Bloods” in which Detective Danny Reagan was part of a jury deciding the fate of an accused murderer. From his seasoned tenure as an NYPD detective, Reagan doubted the charge, in spite of testimony that convinced most of the jury of the defendant’s guilt.

“But there was an eyewitness,” one juror reminded him, to which the detective turned his back and asked the juror what color his tie was. The best she could do was guess “red,” which turned out to be wrong. And the point was made: even if you’re directly facing a person, spending hour after hour with him, looking at his expression, his posture, his outfit, the report you give of his appearance is not always reliable. And

that is under good circumstances and not in the chaos and adrenaline and frenetic nature of a crime scene.

The second thing I witnessed was the TV show “Judge Judy,” where not one but two people, in two separate cases, looked directly at a sitting judge and—wait for it—lied to her face! As it happens, Judge Judy worked for years in the New York City criminal courts and can spot a three-dollar bill from a mile away.

She could teach a thing or two about vetting credibility to the sanctimonious arbiters of morality among us—including Ms. Allred, RINOs like Mitch McConnell, and just about every broadcaster on the fake-news shows of CNN, MSNBC, ABC, NBC, CBS.

Do any of them know about the characters, the moral fiber, the mental-health history, or the political activism of the moist-eyed damsels in distress who are now claiming victimhood? My bet is a categorical no, they don’t!

And yet they consider testimony from women who have never uttered a peep of objection before this recent outbreak of outrage and reports from four decades ago credible. Now that is incredible!

### **THE WHEAT/CHAFF PROBLEM**

Is every woman now claiming to be the victim of harassment lying? Probably not. There will always be schlubs like Harvey Weinstein, jealous of the cool guys and angry from years of rejection, who get some power and promptly abuse it by using women like so many throwaway rags.

There will always be predators like Bill Clinton who you can picture cackling to himself at just how much exploitation and abuse he could get away with.

And there will always be hypocrites like Matt Lauer, creepy

crawlers like Kevin Spacey, phonies like Charlie Rose, and unfunny gropers like Al Franken whose treatment of females—in spite of their delusions about supporting women—speak volumes about their lack of both character and impulse control.

I mention these men particularly because they either admitted to the charges against them or were fired or stepped down as a result of their bosses seeing such persuasive and overwhelming proof of their excesses that there seemed to be no doubt of their guilt.

Hard to believe, isn't it, that these men have mothers, grandmothers, sisters, wives, daughters? Clearly, that's why some woman (probably) coined the word "ugh"!

But in most cases, the presumption of guilt is dead wrong. As I wrote in a previous article, "Sexual Harassment—Puhleeze":

"If you didn't have the character or courage or moral discernment to call a wrong a wrong when it was taking place, don't expect sympathy years later when it appears that all you're doing is jumping on a lynch-mentality bandwagon. [And] if you didn't come out volubly and convincingly against the immoral predations of Bill Clinton and in support of the many women who claimed harassment and even rape during the '90s, don't expect sympathy years later when your grievances all point to rabidly partisan politics.

That's exactly what we're witnessing today....a political witch hunt, the ultimate goal of which is to bring down the presidency of Donald J. Trump.

At this point, the nefarious Deep State is reeling at their abject failure to destroy their archenemy—the man who is systematically dismantling their labyrinthine network of secrecy and possibly sedition.

The fake-news media (and farcical talk shows like "The View") have also utterly failed even to dent the chief executive's

buoyant enthusiasm and mountain of accomplishments.

And this latest and most transparent attempt to ensnare the POTUS in their latest gotcha game will fail as well.

But before this egregious epidemic goes further and the Democrats among us continue to spit on the Constitution they loathe, some grown-up should step forward and speak up for due process. If not, a lot of innocent men are going to pay a steep price and a lot of innocent women may be the next targets to be falsely accused.

[BIO: Joan Swirsky is a New York based journalist and author whose website is [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com). She can be reached at [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com).]

© 2017 Joan Swirsky – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

---

# **The Distortion Of Reality To Conform To An Artificial Narrative. Objective The Destruction Of America**



By A.M. Byrd

"An error does not become truth by reason of multiplied propagation, nor does the truth become error because nobody will see it. Mahatma Ghandi, "Young India" 1924-1926

If I could, I would exchange the word "error" for lie. Truth is self evident and empirical.

Is conspiracy a bad word? The Webster's New Collegiate Dictionary defines it as a secret plan made by two or more people to do something that is harmful or illegal. You can insert whatever notable displeasure you have with something, here...but how about good conspiracies? Recently, my daughter and some of her closest friends and relatives (including myself) conspired to plan and execute a surprise birthday party for her fiance'...was that bad, too? So enough with the boogey man word, conspiracy as necessarily and perpetually a bad thing.

That being said, more often than not, conspiracies form to effect detrimental change...and therein lie even darker reasons for the horrid events that change the way some of the people think, act and speak forever after. Consider 9/11! Just because you see something "with your own eyes" doesn't mean that perception is reality...even less likely to be fact is the inculcation of disinformation that follows such an event which

efforts to explain such visual trauma. Anyone detached from the promulgation of such disinformation OR with 2 weeks of physics could tell that those buildings did not collapse because of 2 planes (?) that were flown into them. A lie cannot be twisted into truth just because someone doesn't want it to be exposed.

I was 12 years old when the murder of JFK was accomplished. I watched my father, the strongest man I had ever known till then, as he wept and hung his head in spiritual agony, saying over and over, "Look what THEY have done"...the Imperial They! What did he mean by the word THEY? It troubled me, but for many years it was more or less just a nebulous concept in the back of my mind, until I grew older and started seeing things change, and NOT for the better.

It's time to ask some hard questions: WHAT is the purpose of mind numbing events such as an assassination...and furthermore how do such events effect the trajectory of our nation.

According to David Talbot, who writes in his book, "The Devil's Chessboard": "Over the final months of the JFK presidency, a clear consensus" emerged within (Allen) Dulles's sinister network of financial, intelligence, and military associates: "Kennedy was a national security threat. For the good of the country, he must be removed. And Dulles was the only man with the stature, connections and decisive will to make something of this enormity happen." Not to mention he had friends in media who would push the propagation of lies to support the false narrative of a lone wolf assassin.

Consider a book by Peter Janney, "Mary's Mosaic". It will take your breath away. Ben Bradley wasn't necessarily the benevolent newsman everyone saw in "All the Presidents Men". There was a very dark veil over Washington being advanced by people like James Jesus Angelton. Just because a president was murdered in broad, sunny daylight, doesn't mean that a single shooter killed him. But the trauma so stuns the intellect,

that the brain shuts out the horror and in it's place a false narrative can be implanted, one that has much darker intentions. The prostituted national security system (FBI, CIA, remainder of the OSS,) not to mention the friends of highly placed gov't officials in the industrial complex, could not afford to lose those dollars...

It was well known that Hoover despised JFK...enough to cover up (after the fact) any conspiratorial plan to murder him? The most ostentatious display of unchecked power ever seen by the world's eye witness? You can bet on it. How about the other side of the coin? George De Mohrenshildt, a known German counter-intel operative, conveniently committed suicide on March 27, 1977. He was 65. On April 1, 1977, his widow, Jeanne, gave the assassinations committee a photograph of Oswald standing in his Dallas backyard holding the rifle that investigators determined was used to shoot Kennedy from the sixth floor of the Texas School Book Depository Building, and yet it was widely reported that Marina Oswald's benefactress, Mrs. Ruth Paine, reportedly found the picture in her garage...SO, which is it? <https://www.usatoday.com/news/>

" ...the shooting itself still has enormous cultural resonance. In this telling, it marks a wrenching transition from a calmer age of trusted verities to our vortex of post-modern angst"...to borrow words from [John Cassidy in the New Yorker, Nov 20, 2013.](#)

Let's go back a bit further, to 1913, when the free people of America were instantly changed into indentured servants when the Banksters, their willing puppets in Washington DC and their counterparts in Europe took control of our nation, our treasure and We The People's fates. A vast amount of information has been written on that subject by much more auspicious authors than I; I encourage the reader to not take my word for it; do your own investigating. The duplicity of the Controllers is positively staggering. But why does this make any difference to us today? Because people need to

finally come to the understanding that the nation of America, in particular, has been under the fog of redesigning since 1913...perhaps before!

I know the current atmosphere of pressure on our limited time for reading and research; we are all very short on time, it seems. However, it is actually a part of their diabolical little plan for "us". Keep the proletariat so busy and pressured, they won't have time to think let alone read! But you MUST take time, if you are to understand the import of the information many of the superior writers here at News With Views dedicate themselves to, to bring you facts and truth.

Please consider reading an outstanding exposure of the unconstitutionally "founded" Federal Reserve by G. Edward Griffin, "[The Creature From Jekyll Island](#)". The following is from "[JFK and the Federal Reserve](#)". Griffin writes:

" If you look at a copy of EO 11110 you will find that it does not order the issuance of Silver Certificates. It orders an amendment to EO 10289. If you then look up EO 10289, you will find that it says: The Secretary of the Treasury is hereby designated and empowered to perform the following-described functions of the President without the approval, ratification, or other action of the President. "Those functions did not include the power to issue Silver Certificates. The purpose of EO 11110 was to add that power to the list. The exact wording of the Order was:

Executive Order No. 10289 of September 19, 1951, as amended, is hereby further amended (a) By adding at the end of paragraph 1 thereof, the following sub-paragraph (j):  
(1) 'The authority to issue silver certificates against any silver bullion, silver, or standard silver dollars in the Treasury' "

Griffin goes on, "Therefore, my statement in [The Creature from Jekyll Island](#) is correct. EO 11110 did not order the printing of Silver Certificates. It ordered the amendment of a previous

executive order so that the United States Code would authorize or “empower” the Secretary of the Treasury to issue Silver Certificates if the occasion should arise.” ...another little tidbit that plays into the Unseen Hand of Fate. [Larry Becraft expertly explains E011110 here.](#)

To my original point, the next question is how in the world did we get this far down the road to destruction? And why mention JFK’s assassination to example it? The answer lies not in the acts themselves, aforementioned, but in the goals they advance. The objectives of the people involved in the workings, seen and unseen, of the nation before, during and after such event and traumas. So here, and throughout this piece we will be talking about the mind’s ability to be manipulated by external stimulus and fooled by people who commerce in lies for a living.

The question is WHY? Ahhhh, The eternal question...when someone(s) or some force is determined to alter a reality in order to (realign) perceptions, they must first confuse the mind and obscure the facts in order to create chaos in the thought patterns of the contemporary populace in preparation of inserting a false narrative that will be compounded by further adulterations of manufactured concepts which serve to advance the goal of the hidden hands at the levers of power.

Consider “Post Modernism”. What is it and how does it impact the exampled scenario.

Dr. Jordan B. Peterson from the University of Toronto gives us an insight to this postulation, and whom I will quote extensively in this piece. “It is an ideology that attributes everything to racial disparity and oppression, and sites the current specter of victimization as a recasting of classical Marxism”. Marx’s formulaic theory insisted that the struggle was a result of rich against poor, bourgeois against the proletariat, the controllers of industry against the servants of industry. “This was reformulated in the late 60’s and early to mid 70’s as oppression due to group identity” (us vs the

establishment was the mantra of that period). Dr. Peterson quipped, "It's a formula that can be learned in about a day" and can be used to 'explain' or complain "about every displeasure and dissatisfaction in life". The murder of a president can so boggle the mind, it allows substitute facts to take root. Discomfort with the true facts of a situation is called Cognitive Dissonance, which then allows for an artificial personal narrative of reality to take hold.

As we see over the past many decades, American culture has changed drastically from our foundational values of honor and dignity, to basically no moral structure at all. "If it feels good, do it" instead of the moral and lawful underpinnings of a Constitutional environment. Remove that which gets in your way and provide enough emotional chaos to paralyze the public consciousness. That's why assassinations are important tools of those wishing to alter the national conscience. Our national conscience has been being reshaped since 1913, deeply altered in the past 16 years and most detrimentally transformed in the past 8. We remember what the alleged 'president', Barry Soetoro, alias "Obama", said on Oct 30, 2008 in Columbia, Missouri: "We are 5 days away from fundamentally transforming the United States of America"...and he meant every single syllable of that statement. Marxist Progressives uniformly hate our Constitutional form of government.

Dr. Peterson continues, "The PC condition really took off in the 90's, then subsided a bit. However, now it has come back with an absolute vengeance and can be directly traced to the domination of radical leftist thought and indoctrination in the universities, especially in the liberal arts." Let's look back again to the anti-war movement of the late 60's...post JFK murder. JFK wanted to get out of Viet Nam and The Powers That Be saw gazillions of military and industrial contract US dollars at risk. The banksters who make unimaginable hordes of interest off loans to the gov't were nearly apoplectic!

The people who went on to “teach”, rather, indoctrinate the young minds attending these erstwhile universities, were those very same radicals who inflamed the anti-war movement. That was their cover story, anyhow. Their real mission was to transform their personal Marxist beliefs into identity politics. And it has largely worked on the sheeple who dare not look at the seething problem it presents. Cognitive dissonance seems to be winning. “It has required almost NO intellectual effort and leaves a person with an overwhelming sense of moral superiority, which is very attractive to the ego”, opines Dr. Peterson. The failed “war on drugs” took care of that little problem. Drugs were the anesthetic vehicles used to sedate our children, allowing their minds to be receptive to the propaganda that would be implanted by these monsters of the socialist left. Even now we see a dominant feature of children categorized by behavioral issues being plied with barbiturate sedatives and benzodiazapines. How many of our children have been diagnosed as ADD, ADHD, SAD, as the list of emotional maladjustment’s serves the purpose of drugging our children into compliant little robots?

Here is an example of how devious these descendants of the MK Ultra experiments are: from Sean Parker a co-founder of Facebook: “The thought process that went into building these applications, Facebook being the first” of the social media outlets...”was all about ‘how do we consume as much of your time and conscious attention as possible?...And that means we need to give you sort of a little dopamine hit every once in a while, because someone liked or commented on a photo or post or whatever. And that’s going to get you to contribute more content...and that’s going to get you...more likes and comments”. Wonderful, little tech billionaires who are now employing the behavior/reward system and the FB public is nothing more than Pavlovian dogs, salivating at the anticipation of the next like or share. How do you say CONTROL?

Or how about this one? “ Roger McNamee, a former investor of

Facebook, is warning that the tech giant Facebook has absolved itself from all responsibility and using tactics" that Nazi monsters like Josef Goebbels, Hitler's hideous minister of propaganda, would envy. Mr. McNamee likened tech methods to another pernicious pusher of propaganda, spinmaster extraordinaire and educator (no less) Edward Bernays. "Speaking in Washington, 'the former investor said everyone was now, in one degree or another, addicted to the site' while he feared the platform was causing people to swap real relationships for phoney ones". [No kidding! Divide the populace and conquer their brains.](#)

Dr. Peterson observes, "Universities are turning our young people into ideological avatars, to go act out these pernicious doctrines in the real world. The recent practice of "screaming at the night" (like obedient little wolves) "is a form of narcissism amplified by social media and media in general" Emotions...always emotions. What ever happened to fact and logic? They are now just archaic concepts that do not fit the narrative of creating only emotional responses to the unmitigated fantasy the media and the Powers That Be desire to advance. Keep people emotionally off balance and they are much easier to manipulate. I could rest my case on that note, but I won't.

So, what is the danger? "The danger is increased, intensified polarization, which we're seeing non-stop at the moment...the script is being pushed far too hard by the Radical Left" (think: Progressive dissension in our own government by people like Maxine Waters, Chucky Shmucker, Nancy Legosi and even the infamous hero of Hanoi, John McShame. Just because there is an "R" behind someone's name doesn't make it so). Progressives do not have party affiliation in the United States. Their affiliation is with the global Masters of Deception. Dr. Peterson continues "This destructive push to the far left is happening faster than most people understand. The ideology has infected everything in the 30yrs and under environment,

especially in the (tech) world through their Human Resource depts." Those who wish to reconstruct our culture demand a certain bias from their new hires...and it is a bias to social justice reformation.

"Victim identification", or using the victimology doctrine "is a form of justification for the use of political power"...currently, everyone is being taught to be a victim of something...being offended seems to be a right of passage. "If you can ascribe to yourself moral superiority through some form of victim hood, then you are justified in the use of force". We see this everywhere now; It is the complete breakdown of society that the global designers are after. To accomplish a breakdown of the general society allows the designers to come in with their "new" design and implement it to "cure the chaos". Additionally, anyone "not on board" with the 'New Androgynous Social Identity' is labeled as an outlier and a hater. In other words, never let a good crisis go to waste. Create the crisis and then slither in with the antidote...We could call it the Hegelian dialectic...OH WAIT! SOMEONE ALREADY HAS! 19th Century German philosopher, G.W.F. Hegel...In his work on "logic" for instance, the "opposing sides" are different definitions of logical concepts that are opposed to one another. It didn't matter that the premises might be false, just that they were in flaming opposition. Sound familiar?

Enter the dog whistle of "White Supremacy". George Ciccariello-Maher, a Drexel professor claimed he wanted white genocide for Christmas. "Whiteness is a structure of privilege and a structure of power that when it feels threatened, it lashes out". Could the opposite inference be that blackness is a structure of slavery which rightly advocates violence as a way to conquer the prejudice. Nothing could be farther from truth. NOTHING! Violence solves nothing, not even wars. Violence turns men into beasts, nothing more. Behavior modification and psychological reconditioning is a well worn

carpet for the devious left. Many of the MK Ultra and the LSD experiments of the military were on unsuspecting targets during the late 50' and into the 60's. The universities were ground zero for those 'out of clinical environment" observations.

Dr Peterson puts his finger on the button: "One of the precursors of genocide was victimization. This allows a victim to lash out at the hypothetical perpetrators before they can do anything" to the "victim" because the victim is being (you guessed it) VICTIMIZED! "It's a false anticipation created by the adoption of a false narrative" designed to do just exactly what people are falling for! Let us look at an example. "Hitler claimed the Jews were victimizing Germany, so once you are a victim, and have all the moral status that goes along with BEING a victim, then you can't do any wrong in the defense of that victim hood". The circular reasoning here is astonishing.

Now enter tyranny. Once you have a nation full of victims, false narratives and a quasi-anarchist environment, the Collectivists can slither in with their special form of tyranny. Tyranny is used to secure the radical change the powerful desire for the ascension of their personal/professional desires. This copious cancer is power, greed and control and it's as old as time itself. It was first exercised in the Garden of Eden, when persuasive DOUBT was introduced to the human mind...and it hasn't gotten any better. The Fed Reserve, IRS, control of all the worlds financial instruments (the dollar isn't really a dollar) the turning over of power from the people to the Govt, the 17th Amendment, political assassinations, coups against the Constitution of astronomical proportions, and used against the very people the Constitution was written to protect at all cost. That's one of the reasons the 2nd Amendment is so dangerous to them. A nation full of Bible toting, apple pie eating, flag waving, gun owners is a giant stop sign to their plan. Too bad. I will

cling to my Bible, my Constitutional rights, my gun and my tightly held Christian beliefs that there is an Eternal Power much larger and much more dangerous to the Darkness of Evil.

The ebullition of the toxic, nuclear waste dump site known inclusively as the Washington DC swamp, is replete with mercenary hedonists, also known as corporate lobbyists, who are nothing more than former and future gov't. officials and/or staffers continuing to serve only themselves, and their ever more insatiable, ravenous Congressional critterdom which simply can never accrue enough wealth unto themselves. It has purposefully and with relish, impugned, blackened and scandalized our constitutional system until it is but a fading shadow of it's former self. We USE to be a nation of laws and virtue...it is now nothing more than a means to an end...our end; the Constitutional foundation of America, which the Powers That Be want to suffocate into antiquity by replacing it with a socialist cacophony of elites who see themselves as the reborn aristocracy of Collectivist Kings and Queens. The monarchy never died...it just took a vacation from our view.

They do it by distorting reality, restructuring our language and dismissing such national pride as saluting our flag, singing our national anthem and putting our hands over our hearts and thanking God above for the immense good fortune to be born into a country that was originally designed to protect the GOD given rights of liberty, freedom and the pursuit of happiness for all...not just the privileged few who happen to lie and cheat their way to the top...

So how does the "Imperial They" bring us to our knees? By altering our CULTURE...by political correctness and "reformed" social justice...and by guilt...white privilege guilt to be exact. Why else dilute our Americanism with immigrants who do not wish to assimilate?

The progressive elites distance themselves from the illusion of 'fairness' they have created for us...

There IS no right/left paradigm; it's a false hypothesis promoted to ultimately create chaos and confusion. It's a distraction! The distraction and distortion of reality to advance an artificial narrative...everyone needs a bad guy, and "both sides" of the fence are convincingly bringing this alternative concept to bear on the minds of average, ordinary American's and of many other nations as well. The elitists live together in lofty psychological palaces all over the world; they eat together, party together, conspire together and they all lie in harmonious unison.

Then November 8, 2016 happened. The election of Donald J Trump changed all that, and it upset their carefully crafted apparition of a dual party system. The People believed in this duality and voted accordingly. The PLAN was to install Hillary Clinton as the heir apparent to the Obama legacy of destruction, and she would have joyfully pushed us lock, stock and barrel over the edge of national identification into the waiting arms of the unified world system...the goal of globalist hyenas everywhere. When she predictably lost the election, even though by every means-tested scam her corrupted mind could imagine, the Imperial They couldn't tolerate the upstart American Citizens who rejected their Socialist agenda to "right the world" for the good of the many (since the good of the individual is non-existent in their sphere of reality...unless it's their OWN good...then individualism reigns supreme). It's just not acceptable for the average deplorable. Their aristocratic contempt for the average human being is positively staggering.

#### [Bill Whittle on the Frankfort School](#)

[Absoolutely outstanding documentary](#) about cultural Marxism in the USA...Curtis Bowers, the grinding down of america (buy the movie on amazon for as little as \$10.+ ([11 minute trailer will give you great insight](#))

Must See DVD: [Cultural Marxism, the Corruption of America](#)

Victor Davis Hanson

[\[YouTube Video\]](#)

[\[YouTube Video\]](#)

[BIO: A.M. Byrd is the granddaughter of Italian and Dutch immigrants who came to love and revere this nation and its opportunities. She is the daughter of an USAF Lt Col (now deceased) and the mother of an honorably retired Army SSgt, 2 men who served this country with distinction. Coming of age in the 60's, contributed by living in the nest of the anti-war fervor of the San Francisco Bay Area, Berkeley in particular, she is a first hand witness to the ravages of the Viet Nam war on her classmates and racial upheavals born in Oakland, Ca. with the Black Panthers.

Having worked in both the professional world and the medical field, she has come to see the vast unbalances between classes of people and the political pressures applied within those fields. A student of history with a particular interest in psychology, the events of the past 6 decades have left an indelible impression on her sense of honor and virtue. The darkness of such events has only strengthened her faith in God, that all things work together for the eventual supremacy of His will for this world. The Good wins.]

---

## Hypocrisy Of The Right



By Robert Peck

It seems to be a popular notion among the conservative right to think that hypocrisy is the exclusive domain of the liberal left. However, in recent years I have become increasingly aware of the presence of hypocrisy infecting the political right and I find it quite disturbing.

Hypocrisy is subtle and beguiling. Like the Pharisees of old, you can fall into hypocrisy without even realizing it – being blind to your own gradual departure from the righteous standard while still calling yourself an enlightened guide to the blind. I believe the Christian-conservative-right would do well to take a reality check and ask God to show us any places where we have let this insidious disease creep in and influence us to engage in practices that do not align with what we preach.

### **The Moral High Ground**

An October 11 [article](#) by Jim Jamitis at *RedState* illustrates at least one manifestation of this malady and its debilitating effect. Jamitis describes the embarrassment one is inclined to feel for former Trump campaign manager turned Counselor to the President, Kellyanne Conway, when she criticizes Hillary Clinton for being too slow to respond to, and too tepid in her condemnation of, the sexual misdeeds of Harvey Weinstein. It wasn't that long ago that Conway herself, "flippantly dismissed her boss's accusers and his own sexually deviant braggadocio." Jamitis went on to explain that he opposed Trump's nomination because, "by supporting him, people were

throwing away their future credibility when being critical of Democrats on character issues.”

Mr. Jamitis shows us that the political right cannot get away with lowering its moral standards to accommodate the favored party’s nominee, then expect to retain the moral high ground when later condemning the left for having even lower morals. The right is inclined to justify its condemnation of the left on the grounds that the left is “more” immoral than the party and politicians of the right. However, that’s “comparative righteousness,” calling oneself right on the basis of not being “as” wrong, and comparative righteousness is *itself* hypocritical.

### **Honor to Whom Honor is Due**

I was actually prompted to consider this plaguing problem of right-wing hypocrisy just the day before I discovered Mr. Jamitis’ article. I was listening to an interview with a well-known Christian author, pastor, and founder of a church association in Russia. He referred to the disrespectful manner in which the American press speaks to the White House and President Trump, saying, “It is a shame – it shows such disregard for authority.” I agree. To speak disrespectfully of our President shows disregard for authority and is indeed shameful. It is a lapse in Christian character to fail to render honor to whom honor is due (Romans 13:7).

However, for the last eight years, conservative talk radio, social media, and the emails that filled my inbox, were aflutter with ridicule, mocking, disrespectful and demeaning treatment of then President Obama. Sadly, I don’t recall a single Christian leader or conservative commentator speaking out against such disrespectful conduct back then. In fact, many of the conservative politicos who now decry the disrespectful treatment of President Trump were not that long ago treating President Obama with similar contempt. It would seem that treating elected leaders with disrespect is only a

sin if the leader has an “R” after his name. I guess it’s a question of whose ox is being gored.

## **A Double Standard**

When Democrats propose to increase spending, raise taxes, or grow the size of government, the political right is shocked, offended, and horrified. They become righteously indignant, ready to march in the streets and “throw the liberals out!”

However, when Republicans gain control, the programs remain, the spending continues, and big government is treated as a permanent fixture. To this, the right responds with some disgruntled grumblings, sometimes putting on a rally to “hold them accountable,” then goes back to work to reelect those same Republicans in the name of “beating the Democrats!” Sometimes the right doesn’t even complain, but instead busily offers excuses as to why the favored party cannot implement the conservative agenda right now.

For the past eight years, conservatives vehemently condemned Obama for his record deficit spending, yet fell silent regarding Bush having previously held the record for racking up debt.

The right condemns Democrats for having instituted the plethora of unconstitutional and extra-constitutional federal bureaus, agencies, and programs, but they fail to decry with equal fervor the Republican-controlled House of Representatives *that has kept every one of those programs fully funded.*

When it comes to recalling misdeeds and handing out blame, the right seems to have a selective memory, and is grading on a curve, instead of measuring conduct against an objective standard.

“Dishonest scales are an abomination to the Lord, But a just weight is His delight.” (Proverbs 11:1)

## **Accountable for What We Know**

When professing Christians who have God's word to guide them and His Spirit to enlighten them, and conservatives who profess a knowledge of the constitutional form of government and of the principles of liberty, willingly deviate from the Biblical and constitutional standard, they bear greater responsibility for their actions than the unsaved or unenlightened. Their performance may be comparatively better than that of liberals, but they have professed knowledge of a higher standard and are now *accountable* for what they have admitted to knowing.

James 4:17 tells us, "Therefore, to him who knows to do good and does not do it, to him it is sin." Jesus said that greater punishment is meted out to a servant who knows his master's will, but fails to do it, than to one that doesn't know because, "to whom much is given, from him much will be required." (Luke 12:47-48)

When the left does what is unBiblical, unconstitutional, humanistic, socialistic, etc., they are merely being true to their unsaved, or unenlightened nature. However, when the political right, which admits to knowing a right standard and advocates for it, compromises that standard or deviates from it, for them it is hypocrisy, as they are now practicing something other than what they preach.

## **Aiding and Abetting**

Not all the guilt for right-wing hypocrisy lies at the feet of the knowing perpetrators of overt hypocrisy. We become unwitting accomplices in hypocrisy whenever we give aid, comfort, or political cover to those who are deceptively exploiting the well-intentioned, but misinformed.

Like the pirates of old, flying a false flag to deceive their intended victims into allowing the pirate ship to draw close enough to board, then loot the other ship, the Republican

Party, and many (not all) of its candidates, have been flying a false flag of conservatism to gain the trust of the political right which the party seeks to use as a base of support in its quest for power. Despite the good intentions of most dues-paying members of the party, and even many local level office holders, make no mistake, the Republican machine *is not conservative*. It's only credo is *power*.

This may be hard for some to hear, but if you doubt the assertion, please [listen to this conversation](#) between two former Republicans who have witnessed what goes on in the back rooms of state legislatures and at the highest levels of Republican Party marketing and strategy.

When we support an entity that is engaging in deceptive and hypocritical conduct, we become its enablers and accomplices in its crimes. By merely associating with such a party, we provide political cover for it, inadvertently lending our personal Christian and conservative credibility to an undeserving recipient which then uses that credibility to deceive others into thinking the party is actually conservative.

As we have seen, hypocrisy is not the exclusive domain of the left. Hypocrisy exists wherever people advocate a right standard, then willingly compromise that standard to accommodate the favored party or candidate. Hypocrisy happens whenever we lend our support to that which does not practice what we ourselves preach. And why should anyone listen to what we preach if we're not practicing it? On these grounds, the political right has lost credibility, and has forfeited its right to be respected.

The answer is not to hate Democrats for being liberal, nor to hate Republicans for deceiving and selling out conservatives, nor to hate me for telling you the truth. The answer is to stop the hypocrisy, stop the compromise, stop what George Washington called "the baneful effects of the spirit of

party," and return to a fixed and uncompromising standard. Then, it is our duty to stand, not wavering, not deviating, and not departing from the standard to chase after politicians, parties, or power brokers who offer us a seat at the table, but to stand, requiring that those who seek our support come join us under the just and true standard without hypocrisy.

Woe to us if we do not so stand. I really don't see God blessing hypocrisy.

*"Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers. Therefore you will receive greater condemnation . . . "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but inside are full of dead men's bones and all uncleanness. Even so you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness."* (Mat 23:14, 27, 28)

## **Addendum**

When I speak of an objective standard, or traditional conservative values, some may question just what such a standard looks like. Frankly, conservatism has morphed considerably over the past couple of decades. We would do well to rehearse conservatism's original precepts.

This [abridged platform brochure](#) articulates the policies of true conservatism that were being actively advocated by the political right when I was becoming politically active in the 1990s. How many conservative leaders have you heard addressing these issues lately, or how many Republican office holders are actively contending for these same policies today? If this platform sounds out of step, it's because conservatism has gotten out of step with its roots.

# They Sell Their Souls For Their Ambitions And Sexual Harassment

By Joan Swirsky



I have a vivid memory of putting on my mother's high heels and covering my head with the veiled hat she wore on special occasions. All decked out, I made my way up The Boulevard in New Haven to our neighbor's home about four houses away.

And on that sojourn, I have an equally vivid memory of a man sitting on his porch and stopping me in my tracks with his comments. "Well well well, Missy, don't we look pretty! And where would you be going today looking so beautiful?"

It was a single moment in time, but in that instant, I knew that it felt very good to be noticed and called attractive.

Where was leftist lawyer Gloria Allred all those years ago to represent me and accuse Mr. Porch Guy of sexual suggestiveness, intimidation, even harassment?

She was nowhere because even as a little girl I knew the following:

- I dressed up fancily precisely so people would notice.
- I enjoyed the fact that people—in this case, Mr. Porch Guy—noticed.
- I continued all my life—and to this day—to attend to my appearance because the feedback (from both women and men) is so affirmative and so sweet.

Of course, that puts me in the same category as the multimillions of people around the world who spend multibillions of dollars on cosmetics and clothing and hair and nail care for exactly the same reason—to appear attractive and by doing so to inspire people to smile at them, accept them, hire them, promote them, flirt with them, or approach them with romantic interest.

It's called human nature. It's hard-wired into our DNA. And it's been going on since the Garden of Eden when I'm sure Eve squeezed berry juice on their cheeks and lips and Adam bedecked himself with that famous fig leaf.

## **VICTIM?**

We've all heard about cockroaches crawling out of the woodwork. Today, every woman who crawls out of the Hollywood/D.C./media woodwork cries "victim!"

"I couldn't help myself," "He overpowered me," "It was so intimidating," on and on they bleat, complete with the dab-dab of the eyes to wipe away those manufactured crocodile tears, and to exhibit those oh-so-poignant catches in the voice—40 years, 20 years, 10 years after the fact!

These are overwhelmingly Democrat women who describe themselves as feminists, whose vocabularies are suffused with words like "empowerment" and "equality" and that old leftist nugget "fairness," and who voted for Hillary because the woman

who enabled her compulsively philandering husband for decades and vilified his accusers was some kind of role model to them.

Yet, in case after case after case, not one of these emancipated, empowered, educated, upwardly-mobile women could find it within herself to set boundaries, express displeasure, or simply say no.

Of course, we all know why. They figured that capitulating was a relatively small price to pay for what they wanted--the movie role, the job, the pay raise, and being seen in the company of power.

And these are the women who sneer at prostitutes!

### **THE MISSING LINK**

All of this is not surprising, given that the Hollywood/D.C./media crowd are dyed-in-the-wool secularists who have abiding contempt for religion and a downright blasphemous disdain of God. These are the moral relativists who can't seem to decide the difference between right and wrong, good and bad. "Who are we to judge?" they ask, as if their indecision is somehow a virtue.

Thankfully, I was raised in a religious home, where I was taught the clear distinction between right and wrong, good and bad.

As the years passed, I instinctively told any guy who acted or spoke inappropriately or offensively to get lost. No matter what they were selling, I wasn't buying.

While I married my high school heartthrob as a teenager, I never stopped receiving propositions, not only from ordinary guys in the supermarkets where I shopped and from doctors when I worked nights as an R.N., but also from many guys along the way.

My response was always the same: "Thank you for the

compliment! But I'm happily married and not in the market."

The reactions to my rejections were uniform: gratitude that I interpreted their propositions for what they actually were, compliments, and understanding that I was not in the market. There is not one man I said no to who didn't remain my friend.

But the aggrieved women now coming out of their victim closets never said "thank you for the compliment but I'm not in the market"—because they were in the market!

They sold their souls for their ambitions—the movie role and promise of fame and fortune, the assurance of a promotion and raise, the guarantee of some longed-for ambition they believed only a powerful man could provide.

No doubt the psychotherapists in L.A. and D.C. and NYC have raked in millions "counseling" these "victims," but don't you wonder why all these women have so little self-esteem and such a startling inability to simply say no? It looks like almost 60 years of the feminist movement has failed them miserably.

## **THE TRUMP FACTOR**

Let's not forget that everything done by the left—that includes the media, elected officials, and the Hollywood set, as well as leftist Republicans like John McCain (AZ), Jeff Flake (AZ), Susan Collins (ME), Bob Corker (TN), Lisa Murkowski (AK), et al—since the president started running for office in June of 2015 has been designed (1) to prevent him from being elected, and, failing that, (2) to get him out of office by manufacturing impeachable offenses. That is the left's entire *raison d'être* (purpose for living).

In President Trump, however, they have a target that cannot be bought or intimidated or compromised. In fact, it's fair to say that the predatory left has never met a politician—including a president—who had their number, called their bluff, and prevailed.

First they leveled the bogus charge that the Trump presidential campaign somehow colluded with Russia. Former FBI director Robert Mueller was in charge of the investigation—but oops! All of a sudden, the investigation revealed that it was Hillary, her close associate John Podesta, former FBI Director James Comey, and others who had actually colluded with Russia on the Uranium One transaction that gave 20 percent of America's uranium—the foundational ingredient in nuclear bombs—to Russia!!!

When this explosive news came out a few weeks ago—the stuff of genuine sedition and treason—it was again no surprise that the phony charge of Trump collusion with Russia vanished overnight.

But the America-loathing left—the liberals/progressives/communists/and jihadists among us—still cannot bear the cold hard empirical fact that President Trump was duly elected a full year ago and is now not only leading our nation to unprecedented prosperity, but dismantling virtually every anti-American regulation and statute and policy his predecessor of eight years put in place.

With the Russian-collusion fairy tale gone, they've struck on another strategy they hope will succeed in fulfilling their heart's desire to impeach the president—sexual harassment.

As long as they can get—probably pay off—enough women to swear they were so destroyed by this or that proposition, innuendo, leering eyeball, or touching offense, they figure they will be able to pin one of said “crimes” on President Trump.

The problem for them, of course, is that the president has been surrounded by the most beautiful women in the world for over 50 years—including the gorgeous contestants in The Miss Universe pageant, which he bought in 2015—but was *never once* accused of anything remotely related to sexual harassment or

misconduct.

Yet the pathetic left keeps trying.

## **EXHIBIT #1**

Genuine conservative, and former chief justice of the Alabama Supreme Court, Judge Roy Moore, became the target of a sexual misconduct claim when the candidate for the U.S. Senate (the vote is on December 12) was accused of making a sexual advance toward a 14-year-old girl when he was 32.

Immediately, the anti-Trump Senate Majority Leader Mitch McConnell—who clearly believes in the concept of guilty until proven innocent—called for the judge to abandon his candidacy. The judge refused and denied the claim. And then—ta da—up pops attorney Gloria Allred with another accusation, a signature to a high school teenager on a class yearbook that is already being challenged as fake.

Also popping up are a spate of hilarious jokes about the CA-based lawyer. Example...Q: How do you know a law client is lying? A: She's sitting next to Gloria Allred!

Joking aside, the left likes this type of besmirching. While conveniently forgetting that the casting couch was virtually created in Hollywood, they exult that the conservative and Trump-supporting cable powerhouse, the Fox News Network, booted out and heavily fined their late chairman, Roger Ailes, and one of its most popular and influential talk-show hosts, Bill O'Reilly, for sexual harassment.

It's not clear, however, if the left anticipated the [floodgate of accusations](#) toward mostly leftist predators—some of their biggest contributors and ardent supporters—that followed their own smearing of Judge Moore, but that's what happened: A Ben Affleck here, a Sen. Al Franken there—complete with a creepy picture of the unfunny lecher literally grabbing the breasts of a sleeping model.

But sacrificing Al Franken is small potatoes to the powers-that-be in the anti-Trump Deep State if they can snag the really Big Fish they've set their sights on.

As for the tens, then dozens, and probably hundreds of women who are magically confessing their long-buried angst at this particular moment in history, I say boo hoo.

If you didn't have the character or courage or moral discernment to call a wrong a wrong when it was taking place, don't expect sympathy years later when it appears that all you're doing is jumping on a lynch-mentality bandwagon.

If you didn't come out volubly and convincingly against the immoral predations of Bill Clinton and in support of the many women who claimed harassment and even rape during the '90s, don't expect sympathy years later when your grievances all point to rabidly partisan politics.

Is that what you're teaching your daughters—to compromise their values, to abandon right for wrong, to wait until someone else does the right thing before taking action?

And you want America to take you seriously?! Puhleeze!

© 2017 Joan Swirsky – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

---

**[BIO:** Joan Swirsky is a New York based journalist and author whose website is [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com). She can be reached at [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com).]

# President Trump Targets Voter Fraud, Democrats Go Insane



By Joan Swirsky

*“...The people who cast the votes decide nothing. The people who count the votes decide everything.”* —Joseph Stalin, 1923

On Tuesday, American voters will once again went to the polls hoping that the candidate(s) they vote for will fulfill what should be their one and only mission, i.e., to serve the needs of We the People.

Republican, ahem, leaders are appropriately nervous that the phony so-called conservatives they've been foisting on us for decades will be replaced by authentic conservatives who will help President Trump fulfill his mission to Make America Great Again!

And—oxymoron here—Democrat leaders are even more agitated because looming over the entire election will be the initiative President Trump announced last May [to investigate voter fraud](#), an issue they are all-too-seedily familiar with.

They are also in high anxiety about the inconvenient truth that, [according to](#) journalist Susan Jones, “There have been five special congressional elections so far this year, and in

the four races where Republicans ran against Democrats, Republicans have won all four. (In CA, two Democrats vied for a House seat, so a Dem win was the only possible outcome).

VP Mike Pence and Kansas Secretary of State Kris Kobach are leading the commission's efforts to reassure voters about the integrity of federal elections. The president also appointed Hans von Spakovsky, a GW Bush appointee, to head the Presidential Advisory Commission on Election Integrity.



The far-left Washington Post called his appointment "divisive," which to most Americans meant that the president picked the perfect guy. In 2005, von Spakovsky led the Justice Department's approval of a Georgia law requiring voters to produce photo ID, *which was rejected!*

Think about that rejection. You need a photo identification card to get a driver's license, donate your blood, buy alcohol or cigarettes, open a bank account, apply for welfare benefits or food stamps or Medicaid or Social Security or unemployment or a mortgage or a hunting and fishing license, get on an airplane, rent a car, get a prescription, buy a cell phone, visit a casino and get married—and that is the short list!

But the initiative was rejected because Democrats object to any requirement that would prevent illegals and dead people and cartoon characters from voting and potentially swinging an election in their favor.

The far-left Washington Post called his appointment "divisive," which to most Americans meant that the president picked the perfect guy. In 2005, von Spakovsky led the Justice Department's approval of a Georgia law requiring voters to produce photo ID, *which was rejected!*

What do you think Sanctuary cities are all about? They are certainly not about the deep love and empathy leftists have for humanity, or the preference people who work 12 or 16 or 20 hours a day have for giving total strangers free housing, education, healthcare, and ongoing stipends into perpetuity. No no no....sanctuary citizens are all about Democrat votes!

Sure enough, the reliably cringe-producing Senator Chuck Schumer (D-NY) called on the president to [reject the embrace](#) of “white supremacy” and the desire to “disenfranchise” voters that motivated such a commission.

And predictably, as reported by freedom-fighter Pamela Geller—author of the sensational new autobiographical book, [Fatwa: Hunted in America](#)—the president’s Voter Fraud Commission faced an avalanche of lawsuits. “But peel back the layers...[and] a common denominator emerges—they’re heavily funded by groups tied to George Soros. In fact, the more groups that pile on the suit, the more the dark hand of Soros emerges.”

It is also no surprise that the most corrupt regime in modern American politics—that of the poseur “president” Barack Obama—elevated voter fraud to an art form. As Thomas Lifson of AmericanThinker.com [has reported](#), “One of the most outrageous abuses of the Obama presidency was a scheme by which fines for corporate misbehavior by the biggest Wall Street banks were channeled into the hands of radical leftist groups that are now vehemently opposing the policies of President Trump. We are talking hundreds of millions of dollars that ought to have gone to the federal treasury, but instead became a slush fund for the left.”

Or as journalist and best-selling author Paul Sperry writes in the [New York Post](#): “An estimated \$640 million has been diverted into what critics say is an improper, if not unconstitutional, ‘slush fund’ fed from government settlements with JPMorgan Chase and Co., Citigroup Inc. and Bank of

America Corp., according to congressional sources."

No need to discuss the way that Ms. Hillary [rigged](#) the Democratic primary in New York against Senator Bernie Sanders (I-VT) until we learn if, indeed, Leavenworth lies in her future.

Clearly, the Democrats/progressives/liberals/leftists/socialists/communists/jihadists among us have zero trust or faith in the free-and-fair votes cast by citizens across our country, hence the desperate need to rig elections.

## FANTASY v REALITY

Daniel Greenfield [explains](#) why the delusional Democrats were so cock-sure they'd win last November. "The New York Times rated Hillary's chances at 93%. The Huffington Post raised that to 98%. That was still too modest for Obama campaign manager David Plouffe who predicted a 100% likelihood of Hillary winning. It wasn't strategy or statistics that made the Dems think that victory was certain. It was ideology.

"Obama had spent two terms telling them that they were on the 'right side of history.' The more the Dems swung left, the closer to the right side of history they were...delusions of superiority had convinced them that Republicans couldn't win an honest election."

But "they had confused ideology with electability [and] human beings don't react well to having their egomaniacal fantasies come apart around them."

And there is one more thing. Democrats felt confident that they had perfected the voter-fraud scheme so exquisitely that their girl Hillary would cakewalk her way into the Oval Office in a landslide. But the one thing they didn't count on—and haven't counted on for four elections in which they've sustained thunderous losses in state legislatures,

governorships, congressional and senatorial seats and, in 2016, the White House—is the preference of most Americans for sane policies that don't include:

- Anguish over going to a public bathroom
- Dictates that insist nuns tout birth control
- Burgeoning food-stamp and welfare rolls
- Sissified Rules of Engagement for our distinctly non-sissified military
- A dumbed-down, anti-American, Islamophilic federalized education system
- A socialized medical system

You get the picture.

- **THE EPIDEMIC**

I've heard of some cases of Republican gerrymandering. According to Wikipedia, this is "a practice intended to establish a political advantage for a particular party or group by manipulating district boundaries. Not really sure how this works, but it pales by light years from the countless examples of Democrat voter fraud. For one thing, gerrymandering is legal, although it can be contested. Shortly after President Trump's commission was formed, stories of Democrat voter fraud from all over the country started to emerge. Of course, most of the fake-news liberal media refused to cover these stories, just as they—including [the far-left New York Times](#)—kept buried the story of Miramax founder Harvey Weinstein's predatory sexual harassment and alleged rape for nearly 15 years, the better to protect a huge financial donor to Democrat candidates.

Here is a small sampling of the kind of voter fraud that is perfectly routine in Democrat circles:

- October 2017: [Corruption in Voting! Los Angeles has 144% of Those Eligible to Vote on Voting Rolls.](#)

- As [reported by the National Review's Deroy Murdock](#), “some 3.5 million more people are registered to vote in the U.S. than are alive among America's adult citizens...” Murdock counted Judicial Watch's state-by-state tally and found that 462 U.S. counties had a **registration rate exceeding 100% of all eligible voters**. That's **552 million people**, who Murdock calls “ghost voters.”
- California, for instance, has **11 counties with more registered voters than actual voters** and 10 of those counties voted heavily for Hillary Clinton.
- September 2017: [Hundreds of Illegal Voters Revealed in Philadelphia](#): non-U.S. citizens registered to vote in Philly and nearly half of them voted in past elections.
- September 2017: [248 counties have more voters than eligible citizens](#). Lowndes County, Alabama, has been accused of having 131 percent of its total eligible population on its list of registered voters. Another 247 counties have the same problem.
- From the same article by Bob Unruh of WorldNetDaily.com: Kentucky has 41 counties with more voters than residents, Michigan 32, Iowa 31, Illinois 22, Mississippi 19, Colorado 17, Texas 12, Alabama 12, South Dakota 12, Nebraska 9, Georgia 6, New York 6, West Virginia 6, New Mexico 5, North Carolina 5, California 2, Louisiana 2, Montana 2, Virginia 2, Arizona 1 and Florida 1.
- September 2017: The NY Post [reported](#) about “the endless rigging of NY politics.”
- September 2017: An election supervisor in Broward County, Florida, [testified in court](#) that both noncitizens and felons have voted illegally in her county—just as then-candidate Trump asserted, to the howling denials of leftists and their media whores.
- In the [second meeting](#) of the Commission on Election Integrity, held on Sept. 12, 2017, computer expert Ken Block found approximately 8,500 voters who voted in two

different states in the November 2016 election, including 200 couples who voted illegally together. He estimated that “there would be 40,000 duplicate votes if data from every state were available.”

- A Commission on Election Integrity [reports](#) that “voter history data from only 21 states...found that 8,471 votes in 2016 were ‘highly likely’ duplicates. Extrapolating this to all 50 states would likely produce, with ‘high-confidence,’ around 45,000 duplicate votes.
- Hillary won New Hampshire by fewer than 3,000 votes out of over 700,000 cast. (NH was one of the states that refused to turn over its data for this study, and it is one of only 15 states that allow same-day voter registration). If 74.8 percent of the 5,513 fraudulent votes were cast for Clinton, then the presidential election in New Hampshire was tipped as well.
- According to [a riveting article](#) by Kris Kobach, [statistics](#) released by the Speaker of the New Hampshire House of Representatives on the date of the general election in November 2016, there were 6,540 same-day registrants who voted in New Hampshire using an *out-of-state* driver’s license to prove their identity. But further research proved that over 5,000 were not legitimate, more than enough to swing an election!
- August 2017: Judicial Watch [reported](#) that Mass. state employees [sold drivers’ licenses and state identification cards](#) to illegal immigrants...according to the Depart. of Justice (DOJ). Also that there is “an epidemic of voter fraud in the U.S.” and the case in Boston “occurred in multiple cases,” a matter being investigated by JW’s five-year-old [Election Integrity Project](#).
- On August 18, 2017 Tyler Durden wrote a column on Zero Hedge titled “[S. Has 3.5 Million More Registered Voters Than Live Adults – A Red Flag For Electoral Fraud.](#)”
- Virginia’s Governor Terry McAuliffe has said he has no intention of honoring the new commission’s request for

information because “there is no evidence of significant voter fraud in Virginia.” This is the same guy who enabled over 60,000 felons to vote in the presidential election last November, the same slick operator who gave over \$700,000 dollars to acting FBI director Andrew McCabe’s wife who was running in a local race. Yes, *that* McCabe, who just coincidentally was running the FBI investigation into Hillary’s use of a home-made e-mail server.

- Last June, California’s Election Integrity Project (EIP), in a routine audit of CA’s new VoteCal voter registration database, found that *five counties alone accounted for nearly one-million more registered voters than citizens of voting age!*
- *Officials in College Park, Maryland, don’t like President Trump’s voter fraud commission and are considering giving [noncitizens voting rights](#), a longstanding practice elsewhere in the state.* In Maryland, Judicial Watch sued Montgomery County last month after finding more registered voters than citizens of voting age.
- [According to](#) California political commentator Stephan Frank, “Thanks to [Obama’s] “leadership,” five-million (not a typo) of those granted United States citizenship CANNOT speak or read English.”
- [‘Substantial Evidence’ Over a Million Illegal Aliens Voted in 2016](#)

All of the above cases, from just the past few months, involve Democrat voter fraud and this is the teeniest tiniest tip of the iceberg!

## RIGGING 101

Founded in 1970, ACORN (Association of Community Organizations for Reform Now), received multimillions in federal funds, ostensibly to work on social issues like affordable housing and healthcare in poor neighborhoods, as well as voter

registration. It soon became known as a massive voter-fraud scheme that registered dead people, children, illegal aliens, felons, fraudulent absentee voters, even cartoon characters.

The group was finally outed in 2009 by conservative activists Hannah Giles and James O'Keefe who used hidden cameras to expose ACORN's nefarious agenda. The U.S. Congress cut ACORN's funding and the group eventually disbanded. But it continues to operate to this day under new names.

According to journalist and author Matthew Vadum, "Project Vote--the voter mobilization division of now-defunct ACORN--leaves behind a legacy of lies, criminal conspiracies, and voter fraud, including millions upon millions of fraudulent voter registrations." As he documented in his book, Subversion Inc.: How Obama's ACORN Red Shirts Are Still Terrorizing and Ripping Off American Taxpayers, "at least 54 ACORN employees and individuals associated with ACORN have been convicted of voter fraud, a blanket term coined by lawyers referring to fraudulent voting, identify fraud, perjury, voter registration fraud, forgery, and other crimes related to the electoral process."

In a stunning, must-read, three-part series—here, Part 1 by Katy Grimes, here, Part 2 by Megan Barth and here, Part 3 by Katy Grimes, Grimes begins with a chilling quotation from Joseph Stalin: "...The people who cast the votes decide nothing. The people who count the votes decide everything."

Grimes and Barth report the massive election fraud that took place during the California primary in June (2016).

- Thousands upon thousands of California voters showed up at their designated polling stations only to discover that their party registration had been changed, or they were dropped entirely from the rolls. And it was evident this was done from within the state's electronic voting system.

- “A group from Princeton needed only seven minutes and simple hacking tools to install a computer program on a voting machine that took votes for one candidate and gave them to another,”
- Recent DNC delegate manipulations made it so nearly every primary and caucus magically favored Hillary Clinton, despite the millions of winning votes going to



Sanders” [and the probability that he won]. Just last week, a new book by longtime democrat consultant Donna Brazile claimed that Hillary rigged the DNC Primary, or, as she corrected that notion on Friday, that Hillary “totally controlled” the bankrupt Democratic National Committee. She did this, [as reported](#) by Jon Levine of The Wrap, by agreeing to pay off the DNC’s debt in exchange for overseeing the “party’s finances, strategy, and all the money raised.”

- Three liberal federal judges (two appointed by Pres. Clinton, one by Barack Obama) overturned voter-ID laws—in Wisconsin, North Carolina, and Texas—claiming they were racially discriminatory.

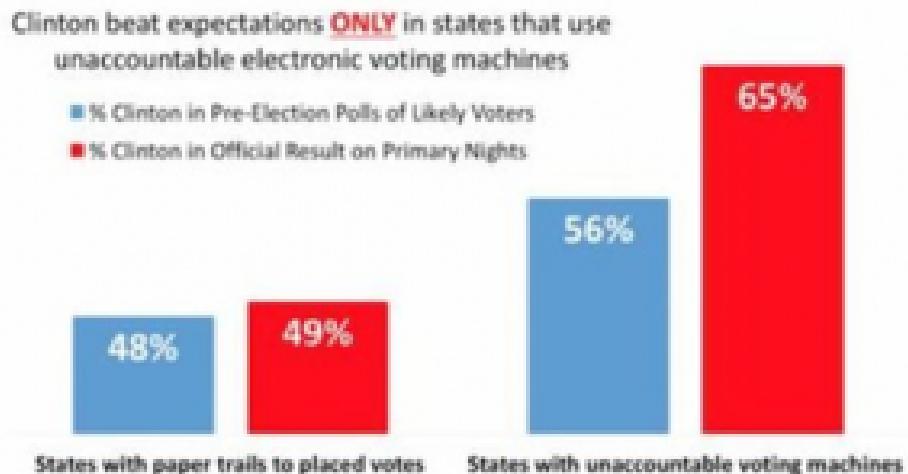
Going back to [the fiasco of the 2012 presidential election](#) and liberals’ aversion to voter identification cards, Rev. Austin Miles writes:

- Voting machines, supplied by George Soros, were rigged

to automatically receive an Obama vote, no matter who the voter actually voted for.

- In 59 voting districts in the Philadelphia region, Obama received 100% of the votes with not a single vote recorded for Romney (a mathematical and statistical impossibility).
- NOTE: Obama won in every state that did not require a Photo ID and lost in every state that did require a Photo ID in order to vote.

Barth cites a study on Democrat fraud in multiple states, the conclusion of which was that election fraud [occurred] and benefitted Hillary Clinton – *especially in states that used unaccountable, electronic voting machines.*



“What’s more, two of the three companies that controlled the electronic voting machine market, Dominion Voting and H.I.G. Capital (i.e. Hart Intercivic) were on the list of big money donors that donated to the Clinton campaign, as shown by the DNC documents leaked by Guccifer 2.0.”

These stories were nowhere to be found in the mainstream media. Either was the video--since removed--of a Diebold machine spitting out incorrect votes in favor of Hillary.

In addition, according to Dean Garrison at [dcclthesline.com](http://dcclthesline.com), not only did Reuters rig a major poll to show Hillary winning when Breitbart News was reporting a 17-point swing towards Trump and away from Hillary, but Thomas Reuters, owner of the

Reuters News Service, was among the top-tier donors (\$1.5 million) to the Clinton Foundation!

It is impossible not to mention the famous “popular vote” that Hillary insisted she won by. Actually, in October of 2015, just a year before the presidential election—perfect timing—a motor-voter law cooked up by California Governor Jerry Brown was enacted. In short, this gave over three-million illegal aliens the “right” to vote.

A report from [Investors Business Daily](#) said that: “According to the American Civil Liberties Union—which opposes the motor-voter law—California houses 3.3 million illegals, or a quarter of the nation’s total. So the stage is set not just for extending voting to illegals but for swinging national elections, too.”



Well whaddaya know? That number—3.3 million—is just about the exact number Hillary and her bitter minions—and her pathetic book—say she won the popular vote by!

We all know how this massive voter-fraud attempt ended. Donald Trump not only won the 2016 election, but successfully exposed the fake news and fake polls that until 8 p.m. on election night continued to insist that Hillary was ahead and would win.

They never ever counted on the one entity for which neither media hacks nor pollsters have any respect: the American public!

#### ▪ **WHAT NOW?**

To this day, in their profound denial of the outcome of November 2016's election, Democrats/leftists/progressives—whatever they're calling themselves these days—are living in the past, denying there's a new sheriff in town, and railing against the president's voter fraud commission as if individual or collective temper tantrums by the media or staged bought-and-paid-for demonstrations can undo reality. Walter Murray of [The Horn News](#), understands this species. "If you can't win by the rules... change the rules!" he writes. "Crazy? Maybe—but no one has ever accused the far left of being sane when it comes to their plans to seize power, gain control and skew elections."

One of their desperate schemes, he reports, is "to undermine the electoral process" by using the courts...to forever change presidential elections by doing a complete end run around the Electoral College. He says that liberal Harvard Law School Professor Lawrence Lessig "intends to file lawsuits in 48 of 50 states" to do away with the Electoral College.

"With a winner-take-all, most of America is ignored," Lessig told Fox News. Murray adds: "By 'most of America,' of course, he means California and New York." Oh, and Lessig would also like to "disenfranchise older white Americans, who tend to vote Republican."

But leaving a number of fringe ideologies behind, things are already happening as a result of the president's commission:

- As reported by Jim Hoft in July, top Democrats are worried after more than 3,000 likely illegal voters cancelled their registrations in Colorado since learning about President Trump's voter fraud commission. The same thing happened when the president announced building "the wall" on our southern border and illegal crossings dropped precipitously.

**This is what happens when a leader is perceived as a "man of his word."**

- The ever-vigilant Judicial Watch has warned California [to clean its voter registration lists or face a federal lawsuit](#). The watchdog group sent a notice-of-violation [letter](#) to the state of California and 11 of its counties threatening the suit, and it sent similar letters to Alabama, Florida, Georgia, Illinois, Iowa, Kentucky, Maryland, New Jersey, New York, North Carolina and Tennessee.

We should know by Tuesday's vote if there has been compliance—and, if not, what the consequences will be.

- In early September, a federal court [required](#) that all voters in Texas present an accepted photo ID card in order to vote. The U.S. Department of Justice and President Donald Trump supported the ruling.
- The Heritage Foundation's [election fraud database](#) just got a major upgrade. With the addition of powerful new search functions, the database gives Americans a quick and easy way to sort through 1,088 documented instances of fraud, to see how nefarious election activity has affected their own states and communities. The site features over 100 new cases, documents 1,071 instances of voter fraud spanning 47 states, and includes 938 criminal convictions.

Still, huge challenges remain. A couple of months ago, [computer experts told Pres. Trump's Voter Fraud Commission](#)

that the country's voting machines are susceptible to hacking, which could be done in a way so that it leaves no fingerprints, making it impossible to know whether the outcome was changed.

"There's no perfect security; there's only degrees of insecurity," said Ronald Rivest, a professor at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

And here is an irrefutable truism about Democrat voters from an unknown source: "It's worth noting that the U.S. population has increased since 2012, meaning there are likely more dead and invalid voters than before."

© 2017 NWV – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

---

**BIO:** *Joan Swirsky is a New York-based journalist and author who can be reached at [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com). Her website is [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com).*

---

# Puerto Rico, Trump And The Birth Of A Global Debt Jubilee



By Roxane Premont

The largest statue in the world, twice the size of the statue of Liberty, is of Columbus in Arecibo, Puerto Rico. The statue, "[Birth of the New World](#)", survived the utter devastation of Hurricane Maria and remains standing.

While we tend to remember Columbus's first journey in 1492, that journey was exploratory. Colonial settlements began with Columbus's second journey, in 1493. Columbus's 17 ships left Cadiz, Spain on the biblical (Jewish) New Year, Rosh Hashanah.

Jews financed that second voyage hoping to flee the Inquisition. Spain would choose Puerto Rico as its Caribbean headquarters. The Inquisition followed them.

[Rosh Hashanah](#) marks the creation of mankind, and means "head of the year". What happens on that day is thought to set the tone of events for the coming biblical year. Back in 1493, that second voyage presaged not just the colonization of Puerto Rico, but of the entire New World. 524 years later [Hurricane Maria](#) hit Puerto Rico during Rosh Hashanah. What new world might that event presage?

Prior to an act of God called Hurricane Maria, the bond markets could delude themselves into believing that Puerto Rico's massive debt could be paid to creditors. That lie has now been laid bare, with multiple billions of dollars in damages to an island already underwater with debt and

suffering under austerity to pay creditors. Can creditors continue to squeeze a people that now lack basics such as clean water and electricity? How can infrastructure be rebuilt with previous debt payments accounting for essentially all income, even before austerity drove the island's economy to a standstill? Most problematic of all, you can't extract the same amount of tax from an ever-shrinking population.

Puerto Ricans were fleeing P.R. before the storm hit. They will certainly leave now—leaving behind Puerto Rico's poorest.

President Trump has agreed that Puerto Rico cannot repay those debts. Moreover, he has gone a step further to suggest that bondholders will need to accept the risk they took and eat their losses. The President said, "[We're going to have to wipe that out.](#)"

The bond markets reacted negatively to such statements and left the administration back peddling. But in May 2016, Trump made similar statements during the campaign, calling U.S debt "unpayable", suggested that the U.S. federal debt would need to be renegotiated and reminding creditors that "[we never have to default because we can print the money.](#)" Trump has long derided hedge fund managers as "[paper pushers](#)" who are "[getting away with murder.](#)" Thus, we can ascertain these are the true sentiments of a man who has had his own business debt renegotiated.

The President's views regarding debt cancellation come at a remarkable time in history. The entire planet is up to its eyeballs in debt. Every man, woman, and child in the United States owes over [\\$60K for the federal debt](#) alone. Many U.S. states and cities, indeed many entire nations, are finding it hard to make just interest payments on the bonds they took out to build infrastructure like schools, roads, and stadiums. Now comes President Trump offering a biblical solution—a Sabbath rest for debts.

God commanded that Israelites limit lending and God never allowed any interest charges, which were called an “abomination” deserving “death” ([Ezekiel 18:13](#)). Moreover, God required that lenders wipe away debts every 7<sup>th</sup> year. Every 50<sup>th</sup> year began a [Jubilee year](#), serving as God’s failsafe device for debt cancellation.

Did God bring on Hurricane Maria to force a Jubilee in Puerto Rico? Prior to Hurricane Maria, austerity imposed to pay bondholders was emptying out the island leaving a shrinking tax base. Now, the devastation of the island will force more people to leave as they seek employment, electricity, and safe drinking water on the mainland U.S. There will soon be no one left to tax forcing debt cancellation.

The critique of debt cancellation is that repayment is an obligation. This fails to recognize that lenders have moral obligations too! They are not supposed to extend loans that they know are impossible to repay. Even after Hurricane Maria, hedge funds showed that they had no morality, as they offered yet [more bond financing](#) to Puerto Rico with even greater repayment terms or “vulture bonds”. Puerto Rico got into its present situation, in large part, because hedge funds realized that Puerto Rico could not declare bankruptcy. The [triple tax-free status of PR bonds](#) and first-priority repayment guaranteed through the US-written PR Constitution encouraged fund managers to throw away all caution and push for more and more borrowing so that US investors had access to more bonds for their portfolios. Financially naïve politicians agreed, and others were likely bribed to go along.

Arguments against debt cancellation also conveniently ignore the risk the lender agreed to take when extending the loan or bond. Bonds are, after all, not a risk-free investment, which is why compensation varies with risk rating. But all arguments regarding debt repayment fail to recognize that the problem of repayment is not so much a moral failure as it is a

systemic one.

Lending creates a society that allows everyone to live beyond his means and outside his budget. Indeed, the system demands it, since the use of credit drives up the cost of goods and services for everyone, creating a world where borrowing becomes a necessity to keep up. For instance, if car dealers could no longer offer financing to buyers, then automakers and dealers would quickly adjust by offering cars at much lower prices. Without loans to students and parents, college costs would drop to what families could afford. Costs throughout the economy would adjust to a level people can afford out of pocket or with reasonable saving. This would necessitate building simpler cars and offering less ivy with the education, but would more accurately reflect our actual means.

In a world with easy credit, everyone is encouraged to buy more than they really need, or can afford today. Buyers currently just look at their "monthly payment", not the total price, and 'buy' Lexus and McMansions. The net result is that with more dollars chasing the same amount of goods; lending drives up prices for everyone.

Today no one OWNS anything. Banks have title to everything of value. Most of us are now driving around in cars that we do not have a legal title to.

During the 1940's, most people bought cars and even houses without financing. That is still true in [Indonesia](#) today. U.S. department stores used to not accept credit cards. Instead, they offered to "[lay away](#)" desired items in storage until they were fully paid. Prior to the early 1800's, cities did not go to the "bond market" to finance infrastructure projects. Earlier still, the founding fathers argued that even using public monies to build a canal was not appropriate. Today, cities think nothing of subsidizing private sports teams by building [large stadiums](#) for their private games.

Conservatives lament wasteful spending but fail to realize that lending subsidizes the liberal spending habits they claim to abhor but actually participate in.

Environmentalists lament overconsumption and unsustainability, but simply fail to see easy credit as a prime cause.

In a world with financing, we create a world that requires borrowing. House prices rise until even the most frugal must take out a mortgage. We have done this with everything. Cities feel compelled to turn to the bond markets for financing for everyday needs. We do not ask how much we can pay off? We ask: How much debt can we service?

We borrow until no one can afford to service even the interest payments. And now, with Puerto Rico, the bubble has begun to burst. Eventually, it will burst for the mainland U.S. cities and states.

At that point, there are two choices.

Choice one: The U.S. will need to decide if it will treat U.S. states and cities like Greece and become a slave to the lender by forcing citizens into debt BONDage. Greece confiscated both bank and retirement accounts. Greece shut down schools. (Puerto Rico has already [closed 184 schools](#) to try to meet debts and has been in austerity for 10 years.)

Greece sold off its national parks, utility companies, airports, and even islands to pay off creditors, who then turned around and sold the properties to friends of bankers for pennies on the dollar. The European Central Bank treated Greece like a hostile occupied state in order to pay off creditors who were unwilling to accept the RISK they had signed up for! Moreover, as [Forbes](#) magazine has noted, “austerity schemes” are a failure.

Choice Two: The Treasury purchases bonds at market value or at a renegotiated much lower price.

U.S. federal debt stands at over \$60K for every man, woman, and child. Greece was locked into accepting austerity because it had surrendered control of its monetary policy to the European Central bank when it joined the European Union. But the U.S. still can legally direct the U.S. Treasury to create money to pay off bondholders. It can buy back Detroit bonds, Puerto Rican bonds, Illinois bonds, and U.S. Federal bonds.

Back in May 2016, Trump said, "You never have to default, because you print the money." Perhaps, the President was channeling Abraham Lincoln, who directed the Treasury to directly issue "greenbacks" during the Civil War to avoid locking the government into debt with exorbitant interest rates. This interest-free money was key to funding not only the North's victory in the war, but an array of infrastructure projects. Former Fed Chairman Alan Greenspan has made statements similar to Donald Trump, "The U.S. can pay any debt that it has because we can always print money to do that. So there is zero probability of default."

People argue that this is inflationary. They expected inflation with quantitative easing. It never materialized. If you can print up billions to bailout Wall Street banks, then helping our states and cities with far less money will not be inflationary. It is actually deflationary. Why? When a company buys back its own stock, those shares vanish. In similar fashion, when the government purchases back its own bonds, the bond obligation vanishes too. Do taxpayers pay for this? No. Money emitted by the Federal Reserve in the form of quantitative easing do not come from taxpayer funds but are magically created as mere accounting entries.

If the President uses the Treasury, instead of the Federal Reserve, to pay for a debt Jubilee then he will be reclaiming a power that the U.S. constitution once delegated solely to the U.S. Treasury. Prior to 1913, the U.S. government created its own money supply interest free! With the Federal Reserve Act, this power was delegated to large banks and their

consortium, the Federal Reserve, which issues Treasury bonds on behalf of the U.S. government. The U.S. government then pays interest on those bonds.

A return to interest free money creation would certainly please God. Perhaps this is why Hurricane Maria left the world's largest Columbus statue, "Birth of a New World", still standing. God may also have left this statue as a reminder that Puerto Rico will be the beginning or "Rosh Hashanah" of a historic wave of debt jubilees to spread across the New World.

[BIO: Roxane Premont Is the former public policy director of the North Carolina Education Reform Foundation. Currently she is a full time mom to her children.

© 2017 Roxane Premont – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Roxane Premont:

---

## **The Hate-America Death Squad**

By Joan Swirsky

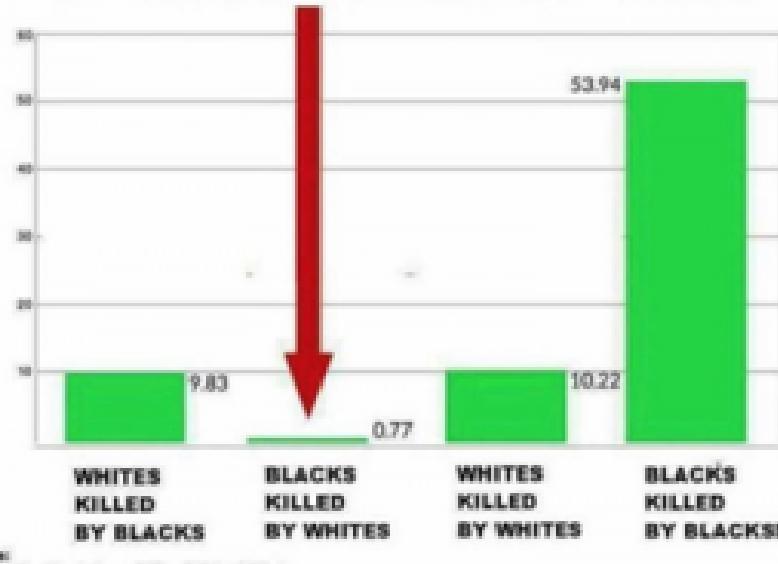


From the founding of America 241 years ago, those opposed to and threatened by America's Founding Fathers' noble aspirations of freedom for all and a government in which

citizens and not kings or dictators decide who will represent them have waged fierce resistance.

From the Muslim Barbary Pirates who fought America's first presidents (George Washington, John Adams, and Thomas Jefferson) to today's equally bellicose, supremacist, and fascist groups like Black Lives Matter and Antifa, all harbor the fantasy of destroying big bad America and replacing our Democratic Republic first with socialism and finally with communism. Predictably, they are fully supported by the leftists, progressives, communists, and Islamists among us.

## **BLACK LIVES MATTER IS BITCHING ABOUT THIS?**



The virulence of their ISIS-like demonstrations is because the real powers-that-be in the globalist hierarchy are choking with rage that everything they dreamed about and worked for and thought they achieved when they implanted the

poseur "president" Barack Obama in office for a full eight years was shattered to smithereens when Donald J. Trump destroyed their other puppet, Hillary Clinton, in the presidential election of November 8, 2016.

And so the arch goal, the singular mission, indeed the psychotic obsession of these temper-tantrum infants-cum-political-activists is to destroy the man who embodies everything they are against:

- Freedom
- Democracy

- A strong military
- Secure borders
- Capitalism
- Low taxes
- A thriving middle class
- A conservative Supreme Court
- Free speech
- Gun rights
- On and on and on...

Everything, in other words, that drives the megalomaniacal globalists, the one-world-government wonks, the deep-state traitors, and the lobbyists-enriched politicians stark raving mad!

#### **DEATH SQUAD #1—THE CLOWARD-PIVEN STRATEGY.**

Instead of starting with the anti-American [traitors](#) in the Franklin Delano Roosevelt administrations of 1933 to 1945, who were prominent in starting the seditious ball rolling, for purposes of brevity I'll start with the Cloward-Piven strategy which began in 1966 and flourishes to this day.

Richard Cloward and Frances Fox Piven, a married couple, were professors at the Columbia Univ. School of Social Work who loathed capitalism. But claiming that it was really income inequality they hated, they developed what they hoped was a sure-fire way to redistribute income and transform our nation into a paradise they thought would be “fair” to all its citizens...you know, like Venezuela, Cuba, Russia, et al.



[According to former longtime Congressman John Linder](#), Cloward and Piven posited that “capitalism could be collapsed by overloading the government with financial demands that could not be met. The strategy is to collapse the financial system. The tactic is chaos. If a crisis does not exist, create one. The more chaos the better. The solution is always couched in empathetic words like ‘fair,’ ‘equal,’ ‘humane’ and ‘just.’”

In short, they called for overloading the welfare system so it would ultimately force the government to establish a national scheme of a guaranteed annual income. Mass unrest was the tactic chosen to expand welfare rolls.

The strategy worked. By the 1970’s, says Linder, “there was one person on welfare in New York City for every two working in the private sector. The City declared bankruptcy in 1975.”

Cloward and Piven also formed Project Vote, ACORN, and Human SERVE in order to swamp voter rolls with names that would never vote, but whose names would be on the rolls so others could vote in their stead. When Pres. Bill Clinton signed the bill in 1993, Linder elaborates, [Cloward and Piven were standing behind him](#). And surprise surprise—ACORN’s lawyer was none other than Barack Obama.

Why do you think liberals went so berserk when the Contract With America, House Speaker Newt Gingrich’s brainchild, passed in 1994? They detested the idea of getting mostly black people off welfare. The people who liked the program most were millions of black people who entered job training programs, got jobs, and got paychecks!

But liberals never tire of trying to destroy America. After the financial collapse of 2008—a result of liberal pressure to mandate that banks make loans in poor neighborhoods to people who couldn’t pay for them—\$2 trillion had to be spent by the government to save Wall Street and—ta da!—expand welfare and unemployment benefits.

After dozens of corrupt ACORN employees were indicted on charges of voter fraud, their funding dried up and they were disbanded. But they now operate—with the same play-Americans-for-suckers philosophy—under different names.

From 2009 to 2016, the poseur “president” Barack Obama opened our Southern border to floodgates—literally millions—of illegal aliens, creating the kind of chaos and massive government expense that his clients, Cloward and Piven, would applaud, as they would certainly praise him for doubling the national debt to \$20 trillion! Remember their strategy, i.e., crush the capitalist system with such debt that it collapses!

Today, when you see the massive numbers of people living in “Sanctuary Cities” the huge numbers still trying to breach our borders, and the generations of black people—all Democrat voters—mired in inferior schools, who have high crime and prison rates, single-parent families, chronic poverty, and are dependent on welfare, you are seeing the rotten fruits of the Cloward-Piven Cloward plan. Cloward died in 2001 and his wife, Frances Piven, is—surprise surprise—the honorary chairman of the Democratic Socialists of America.

Both of them were quite brilliant. But they and their followers never met Donald Trump, who is both onto their schemes and impervious to their double-talk!

Nevertheless, their malevolent “strategy” persists to this day and is out to destroy the man who threatens, once and for all, to annihilate their legacy.

DEATH SQUAD #2—SAUL ALINSKY.

# Beware of the Useful Idiots



How to create a social state  
by Saul Alinsky:

There are eight levels of control  
that must be obtained before you  
are able to create a social state.  
The first is the most important.

1. Healthcare
2. Poverty
3. Debt
4. Gun Control
5. Welfare
6. Education
7. Religion
8. Class Warfare

## Are you just their useful idiot?

Interestingly, in the same decade, the 1960s, that Cloward and Piven were plotting America's demise, the ideas of another radical, Saul Alinsky—a community organizer from Chicago—were being adopted by a number of college students who had read his revolutionary book, *Rules for Radicals*, and decided that his destroy-America ideas were irresistible.

To be sure, Alinsky also cloaked his ideas in altruistic terms, stating that his goal was to help poor black communities. But he didn't fool people like Hillary Clinton, who wrote her Wellesley thesis about Alinsky and remained close friends with him years after she graduated, or Barack Obama who actually became a community organizer in the Alinsky mode. Both of them shared Alinsky's real goal, which was to destroy capitalist America and turn it into the socialist-cum-communist regime they preferred—even while they themselves indulged in multimillion-dollar homes, half-million-dollar speaking fees, lavish travel, five-star restaurants, red-carpet treatment, and anything but the socialism-cum-communism life they tout for the lowly American masses for whom they have zero respect or regard.

Among Alinsky's *Rules for Radicals* were:

- “Power is not only what you have, but what the enemy thinks you have.”
- “Ridicule is man’s most potent weapon.”
- “Keep the pressure on. Never let up.”
- “The threat is usually more terrifying than the thing itself.”
- “Pick the target, freeze it, personalize it, and polarize it.”

Alinsky was quite brilliant, but like Cloward and Piven, no match for Donald Trump. In fact, according to Brian C. Joondeph, M.D., President Trump has [successfully co-opted Alinsky’s Rules for Radicals!](#)

“Who talks about returning power to the people, rather than maintaining power in the establishment? Or Congress? Or with the deep state?” Joondeph asks....this is right “out of the Alinsky playbook.” The president is also expert at baiting the establishment, ridiculing the opposition, unnerving his political opponents....straight from Alinsky!

Nevertheless, Alinsky’s “rules” and followers persist to this day and his modern-day acolytes are out to destroy the man who threatens to obliterate his legacy.

DEATH SQUAD #3--THE  
LEFTWING MEDIA.



We all know that for the most part the media is notorious for skewing the "news" in a Marxist direction, or—same thing—in a Bill or Hillary or Barack or Chuckie Schumer or Nancy Pelosi direction. This is understandable because, as I explained in a recent article, *Media Whores*, most media anchors and news readers take their marching orders directly from their bosses—and their very very very wealthy bosses are extremely invested in the global economy and not in the vision of President Trump's economy, which is to bring jobs and manufacturing and profits back to the United States in order to Make America Great Again!

During his campaign, Pres. Trump outed the entire industry of fake news, as well as individual practitioners of phony reporting, such as Jim Acosta of CNN to name but one of many, and promptly started a downward spiral from which all the faux reporters and newscasters will probably never recover.

Actually, most members of the media have never met Donald Trump. Oops, that's not quite true. They actually met him often and lionized him and reported on the spectacular ratings he received for "The Apprentice" for 14 seasons and afforded him positive press for the Miss America contest he owned for

nearly two decades.

But then he released one discordant drop into the ocean of accolades he had received over the years and poof! All he had to do was call himself “Republican” and he became Enemy #1 to all those formerly slavering toadies.

That same media complex is massive and unrelenting, both in its leftwing bias and almost fanatical determination to bring down the president, to destroy the man who has already tarnished their reputations irrevocably.



**DEATH SQUAD #4--THE MUSLIM BROTHERHOOD.**

Central to the downfall of America are the rigid beliefs of all Muslims which are dictated by their holy book, the Koran. As writer Linda Goudsmit [explains in explicit and exquisite detail](#): “Islam is an expansionist socio-political movement with a religious wing created 1400 years ago. Islam then and Islam now seeks world dominion—the establishment of a worldwide Islamic caliphate ruled by Islamic sharia law,” which is not only incompatible with but anathema to the U.S. Constitution and American law.

Indeed, this 7<sup>th</sup> century movement believes that everyone in the world who is not a Muslim is an infidel and worthy of conversion to Islam, at best, or death, at worst. “Islam is

not a religion of peace like Buddhism, Christianity, Hinduism, or Judaism," Goudsmit writes, but "a unified socio-political system with a militarized wing, an educational wing, a religious wing, and enormous oil wealth [that is] governed exclusively by religious sharia law."

In fact, criticism of any facet of Islam, including female genital mutilation, wife beating, honor killing, general misogyny, throwing gays off roofs, et al, is considered "hate speech" according to sharia law.

A 2014 Walid Shoebat article stated that Muslims have a [30-year plan to control America](#) which leaves them three years to go! Of course, this timetable was totally dependent on Hillary winning the White House in 2016 and continuing with the malignant policies put in place by the poseur "president" Barack Obama.

Remember, Mr. Obama placed high-ranking members of the Muslim Brotherhood in every important department and at the highest reaches of our government, where they had access not only to our security and military secrets, but first-hand insight into exactly how our government operates—the better to dismantle it with maximum efficiency.

The plan Mr. Shoebat describes began in 1990 and "included a key component and tactic known as *Muruna*. Like the Ebola virus, it is extremely effective at carrying out its deadly mission. A perfect example of *Muruna* would include a Muslim woman marrying a Jewish man if it afforded her stealth and cover while gaining access to power centers. Consider Huma Abedin, the very close adviser to Hillary Clinton who served as then Secretary of State Clinton's Deputy Chief of Staff. In 2010, she married a Jewish man who also happened to be a U.S. Congressman – Anthony Weiner. Ironically, Bill Clinton presided over the ceremony. Circa 1996, Abedin became an assistant editor with the Institute of Muslim Minority Affairs (IMMA), an institution with the goal of converting all Muslim

minority lands into Muslim majority lands."

Decades before the years of the Obama regime, oil-rich Muslim countries were buying hefty shares in American media companies, as well as making astronomical contributions and endowing chairs in colleges all over America—effectively dictating the slant of their curricula. No surprise that Mr. Obama punctuated this propaganda push by federalizing education through the Islamophilic Common Core so-called standards to schools throughout the country.

Today, there are a growing number of groups—like the Council on American-Islamic Relations (CAIR), a front for Hamas; the U.S. Council of Muslim Organizations (USCMO), through which the Muslim Brotherhood lobbies and influences American lawmakers and government agencies; the North American Islamic Trust (NAIT), which funnels Saudi oil money to build mosques and Islamic schools across America; and the Islamic Society of North America (ISNA), et al—all of which harbor the goal of controlling, subverting and ultimately conquering America.

**DEATH SQUAD  
#5--GEORGE SOROS.**



According to [opensecrets.org](http://opensecrets.org) and Matthew Boyle of [Breitbart.com](http://Breitbart.com)—the heftiest largesse to the left comes from mega-funder and hedge-fund billionaire, George Soros, whose name, as reported by [DiscoverTheNetworks.org](http://DiscoverTheNetworks.org), is attached to

virtually hundreds of leftwing U.S. organizations.

But his “charity” doesn’t end there. He also gives bountiful donations to a number of Republicans who are all too willing to compromise their, ahem, principles, when it comes to lining their pockets. Among the long list of recipients is Speaker of the House Paul Ryan and AZ Senator John McCain, who have perfected a clever two-step for blocking President Trump’s agenda, i.e., Ryan pretends to be enthusiastic and pushes things through the House, knowing that a cabal of obstructionists, led by McCain, will stop them cold.

Jim Hoft of [Gateway Pundit](#) has reported that Mr. Soros has also funded every major protest since the November 2016 election, including the Women’s March on Washington (see my article, “The March to Nowhere”), the protests in front of Trump Tower in NY City, the thug-fests at Berkeley College, at the college of [William & Mary](#), and elsewhere, as well as the fascists-on-display demonstrations of the anti-American, anti-Semitic Black Lives Matter and Antifa, where bought-and-paid for miscreants—dressed up like and imitating ISIS terrorists and Hitler’s Brown Shirts—proceeded to smash windows, light cars on fire, and brutally attack supporters of President Trump.

[An editorial](#) (read the whole thing) in HumanEvents.com—a magazine whose readers voted Soros “*the single most destructive leftist demagogue in the country*”—listed the Top 10 reasons “George Soros is Dangerous,” documenting each one. To mention just three, he:

- 1 SHARES
- **Gives billions to left-wing causes—several years ago it was estimated at \$7 billion—such as ACORN, National Council of La Raza, Tides Foundation, Huffington Post, Southern Poverty Law Center, Planned Parenthood, on and on.**
- **Wants to curtail American sovereignty so that America**

becomes subservient to international bodies like the World Bank, the International Monetary Fund, and the cesspool known as the United Nations.

- **Is delusional.** Soros has repeatedly said that he sees himself as a messianic figure. “I admit that I have always harbored an exaggerated view of my self-importance—to put it bluntly, I fancied myself as some kind of god” or “I carried some rather potent messianic fantasies with me from childhood, which I felt I had to control, otherwise I might end up in the loony bin.”

In one of his many books, *Open Society: Reforming Global Capitalism*, Soros stated: “It may be shocking to say, but I believe that the current unilateralist posture of the United States constitutes a serious threat to the peace and prosperity of the world.” Also, “The main enemy of the open society, I believe, is no longer the communist, but the capitalist threat.”

In addition, according to journalist Warner Todd Huston, citing work done by the [Washington Free Beacon](#), Soros is one of the [hugest donors to the anti-Trump resistance](#), part of “a secret group of left-wing foundations and millionaire donors” who himself contributed nearly \$2 million.

The National Football League (NFL) players [are also working with Soros](#) to help fund the anti-Trump resistance. Thought the NFL was nonpartisan? In fact, its labor union has been donating money to leftist political causes for years!



[The High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program](#) is a program jointly funded by the U.S. Air Force, the U.S. Navy, the University of Alaska Fairbanks, and the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency, with the intent of investigating the ionosphere (the earth's upper atmosphere) for its potential to enhance technology for radio communication and surveillance.

#### HAARP Antennae

The above Wikipedia link says that work on the HAARP Station began in 1993, but [as far back as 1958](#), the chief White House advisor on weather modification, Captain Howard T. Orville, said the U.S. defense department was studying “ways to manipulate the charges of the earth and sky and so affect the weather...”

And we all know about weather manipulation going back to Vietnam, when in [Operation Popeye](#), the U.S. military used cloud seeding (from March 20, 1967 until July 5, 1972) to extend the monsoon season over Laos, specifically areas of the Ho Chi Minh Trail. Even before that, in July of 1943, [Operation Gomorrah](#) was successfully used by the Royal Air Force to completely cloud German radar.

I cite HAARP as a *potential* member of the death-to-America squad because it is speculative and, at this point, impossible to prove.

But really!

- Harvey “the worst” hurricane in history” to ever hit Houston.
- Irma “the worst hurricane in history” to ever hit Florida.
- Maria “the worst hurricane in history” to ever hit Puerto Rico.

And that is not to omit the worst fire fires in Kansas and other bizarre events that HAARP is capable of bringing about, including “the worst earthquake in history” in Mexico in September.

Author Michel Chossudovsky stated in a book published by the [Committee on Monetary and Economic Reform](#) that “recent scientific evidence suggests that HAARP is fully operational and has the capability of triggering [floods](#), [hurricanes](#), [droughts](#) and [earthquakes](#).”

In addition, Nick Begich Jr., son of the late U.S. Representative Nick Begich and brother of former U.S. Senator Mark Begich, is the author of *Angels Don't Play This HAARP*. He has claimed that HAARP could trigger earthquakes, among other things, and elaborates on the subject [on his website](#).

In addition, physicist [Bernard Eastlund](#) claimed that HAARP includes technology based on his own patents that have the capability to modify weather and neutralize satellites. Compiled by writer Ethan Huff, here is an [extensive list of weather-control patents](#) which prove the technology exists to augment and control powerful storms.

And writer Mike Adams describes how weather-war theorists say that Hurricane Harvey was engineered and steered toward

Houston as a [weather-terrorism weapon](#), possibly to allow FEMA to declare Martial Law.

"There is a growing community of weather skeptics," Adams writes, "who insist that such events are not accidents but weapons. That's why we're covering this story..."

Frankly, I would not put it past the fanatics who are against President Trump to enact these "weather wars" in the name of fulfilling the anti-American, anti-globalist policies of Cloward & Piven, Alinsky, the Clintons, Obama, Soros, the Muslim Brotherhood, the swamp-dwellers in the U.S. Congress, and the Deep State denizens who have literally devoted their lives to undermining our great country.

They are all terrified by President Trump's immense power to undo every seditious, malevolent and destructive thing they've been inflicting on Americans for the past 50 years, and especially during the monstrous reign of Barack Obama from 2009 to 2016.

Writer Sean Adl-Tabatabai [reminds us](#) that, "We do know we're all constantly lied to by the fake news media about almost everything, from vaccines to economics to history. And don't forget the 'Russia! Russia! Russia!' conspiracy theory that's been pushed by the [fake news media](#) for the last 18 months, based on absolutely nothing but faked sources and [shoddy journalism](#)."

Keep that in mind when you think about the six Hate-America Death Squad members I've mentioned that we cannot relent for a minute in exposing each one of them for the destructive, anti-freedom forces they are, just as we can never relent in supporting the genuine America patriot we now have in the White House! END

**[BIO:** Joan Swirsky is a New York based journalist and author whose website is [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com). She can be reached at [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com).]

© 2017 Joan Swirsky – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Joan Swirsky: [joanswirsky@gmail.com](mailto:joanswirsky@gmail.com)

Website: [www.joanswirsky.com](http://www.joanswirsky.com)

---

# Convention Of States Adopts Newspeak To Sell The ‘Con-Con’ Con

By Judi Caler

*“If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it.”* –Joseph Goebbels

## ***Newspeak***

In the novel, “[1984](#),” George Orwell’s unsettling prophecy of a totalitarian society, Newspeak was the official language of Oceania. It was devised to limit freedom of thought. New words were invented, undesirable words eliminated, and the remaining words redefined or limited in scope to further the Party’s ideology. If something can’t be said, it can’t be thought, making a diverging thought ***unthinkable***.

So too, the Convention of States Project (COS) uses Newspeak to manipulate people into believing that the convention provided for by [Article V](#) of our Constitution is really a “convention of the states” which is controlled from start to finish by State Legislatures.

***“Convention of the States” v. “Constitutional Convention”***

On September 24-25, 2011, radical leftist professor Larry Lessig who has ties to George Soros, and salesman Mark Meckler who now heads COS, co-hosted [Conference on the Constitutional Convention](#) at Harvard. That conference kicked off the current push for the Left and the phony Right to work together to promote an Article V Convention.

But the Convention Lobby soon realized that conservatives had been schooled over previous decades by the John Birch Society and Phyllis Schlafly's Eagle Forum to recoil from an Article V convention, also known as a "constitutional convention" or "con-con," because it could run amok and replace our existing Constitution.

And despite their attempt to win conservative support by focusing state Article V convention applications on supposedly "conservative" issues like a "balanced budget amendment" or "fiscal restraints," convention proponents were met with resistance from those who understood that State Legislatures have *no power* to limit the scope of a convention to specific topics or amendments.<sup>[1]</sup><sup>1</sup>The same ploy was tried and failed in the 1970s and 1980s for the same reason.<sup>[2]</sup><sup>2</sup>

What to do?

Shamelessly, Mark Meckler and his legal operatives turned to Newspeak. Attorney Rob Natelson, the *Newspeak guru* of the convention lobby, announced in a speech on September 16, 2010, that he was "...going to put our concepts on 'reset'":

*"I hope this is the last time I'll say [the words] 'constitutional convention'...I often have made the mistake of calling it that, but it is a serious mistake because it causes people to misunderstand what the convention is all about. The Constitution gives the convention a specific name—a convention for proposing amendments—and I think we should call it that or perhaps an Article V convention, an amendments convention, or a convention of the states."*<sup>[3]</sup>

Thereafter, they adopted the term, “*convention of the states*”; defined it as a convention totally controlled by State Legislators; and claimed that a “*convention of states*” was the **same** as an “*Article V convention*,” and **different** from a “*constitutional convention*” or a “*con-con*.”

As Meckler spins the narrative:

“*A constitutional [or plenipotentiary] convention has only been held once in the entire history of the country set in 1787...they can draft a new constitution from scratch...*

“*[But] This is an ‘Article V Convention of States for proposing amendments’...They do not have supreme authority. They do not have the authority to redraft the entire [Constitution]...So, an ‘Article V Convention of States for proposing amendments’ is a convention that is limited by the instructions from the States as to what they can deal with.*”[4]

## Common Sense

In Oldspeak, i.e. the real world of English grammar and common sense, “*constitutional convention*” and “*Article V convention*” are synonymous. Any convention dealing with drafting or amending a constitution is a “*constitutional convention*.” Also, any convention provided for in a constitution is, by definition, a “*constitutional convention*.”

But in the Orwellian world of COS Newspeak, a “*convention of the states*” **can’t** run away, by definition!

That the Newspeak definition for “*convention of the states*” **doesn’t exist** in our founding documents, doesn’t matter to the convention lobby. It serves to deceive legislators into thinking that an “*Article V convention*,” unlike a “*constitutional convention*,” can’t run away; and secures legislators’ **YES** votes on *con-con* applications.

Recently in Michigan, 32 Representatives responded to a National Association of Gun Rights survey, saying they were **opposed to an Article V Convention**, most likely because they were concerned they would lose the Second Amendment at a convention—a very real possibility. After being exposed to COS Newspeak, some of those same legislators decided they could **simultaneously support** COS legislation asking Congress to call a “**convention of the states**”!

*“It was quite simple. All that was needed was an unending series of victories over your own memory. ‘Reality control’, they called it: in Newspeak, ‘doublethink’”* —**1984, Part I, Chapter 3**

“**Limit**” in Newspeak means “**expand**,” as shown by amendments proposed by COS supporters. Our Constitution already limits the federal government to the enumerated powers. The amendments proposed by Mark Levin, Michael Farris, and the COS simulated convention would **legalize powers** the federal government has already usurped and strip States of existing powers and rights.

COS recently promoted itself as “the largest Article V grassroots organization...nationwide.” So, a “**grassroots**” organization in COS Newspeak is one bankrolled with millions of dollars from mega-billionaires![5]

*“WAR IS PEACE; FREEDOM IS SLAVERY; IGNORANCE IS STRENGTH.”*  
—**1984, party slogans.**

Another word trick in COS Newspeak would replace “**Delegate**” with “**Commissioner**.” A “**delegate**” is a representative who has power; but a “**commissioner**” is a person charged to manage some particular subject-matter and is controlled by his superiors. Accordingly, Meckler told Senators at a February 25, 2015 Nebraska committee hearing that they’ll direct their “commissioners” by text messaging during the convention because legally, commissioners are equivalent to hired

insurance agents![6]

## What COS Fails to Mention

COS operatives and their coterie of attorneys fail to mention that we have another founding document in addition to the Constitution. That document is the Declaration of Independence which *preceded* the Constitution.

*"It would have been quite impossible to render [the Declaration of Independence] into Newspeak while keeping to the sense of the original. The nearest one could come to doing so would be ...the single word CRIMETHINK." –1984, Appendix*

The Declaration of Independence, paragraph 2, expresses our founding principles which are **above** the Constitution: *that all men are created equal; that our Rights come from God; that the purpose of government is to secure those Rights; and that, if the government fails to secure our Rights, We the People have the Right "to alter or to abolish" our government and set up a new one.*

The convention is the highest form of government, having more power than State Legislatures and Congress put together. So even though the Framers met in convention in 1787 "for the sole and express purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation (AOC)," they had the inherent and legal right, as expressed by the Declaration of Independence, to write a new Constitution which created a new government. Moreover, they set a precedent by making the new Constitution easier to ratify than amendments to the AOC.

And with the words, "*We the People...*," they reaffirmed in our Constitution the founding principles written eleven years earlier. In fact, in Federalist 40, Madison justified writing the new Constitution, which was to replace the AOC, by citing the Declaration of Independence.[7]<sup>7</sup>

## Conclusion

Newspeak, invented by the convention lobby, is believed and repeated in State Capitols across America by too many Republican legislators who have set logic and truth aside to buy the false narrative. They believe that the solution to an overreaching federal government that has *ignored* our Constitution is to *change* our Constitution! And that an *Article V convention* called by Congress can't possibly run away because it is just a "*convention of the states*" in Newspeak!

And shame on the heavily bankrolled, self-professed "conservatives" at COS along with their team of attorneys, "constitutional scholars," and lobbyists who risk our Constitution by selling a bill of goods to well-meaning and unsuspecting legislators. The same propaganda is used to fool ordinary citizens whom COS claims to "represent."

A runaway convention can't be prevented with Newspeak! Americans must educate themselves on this deception and be vigilant. Understand the real remedies our Framers said we must use to prevent federal overreach. Once a convention is called, it will be too late to stop a new Constitution with an easier mode of ratification from being imposed. Our existing Constitution and our Liberty hang in the balance.

*"If a nation expects to be ignorant and free...it expects what never was and never will be." –Thomas Jefferson to C. Yancey, 1816*

© 2017 Judi Caler – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Judi Caler: [judicaler@hotmail.com](mailto:judicaler@hotmail.com)

**BIO:** *Judi Caler lives in California and is Article V Issues Director for Eagle Forum of CA. She is passionate about holding our public servants accountable to their oath to support the U.S. Constitution.*

**End Notes:**

- [1] See [Judge Van Sickle's Article, Part IV.](#)
- [2] ["Constitutional Convention called Redux," Part 4,](#) Kelleigh Nelson 3-22-2013, para 9:
- [3] [The State-Application-and-Convention Method Of Amending The Constitution: The Founding Era Vision](#), Robert G. Natelson, See I (pp 9, 10).
- [4] Red Eye Radio, scroll to 7/6/17, Part 2 @ 51:25:  
<http://www.redeyerradioshow.com/on-demand/>
- [5] While we are unable to determine all the sources of the funding for Meckler's group; the ultimate source of much of the [funding for the push for an Article V convention](#) is the Koch Brothers of Texas.
- [6] Nebraska Government, [Military and Veterans Affairs Committee, 2-25-2015](#), Transcript pp. 47, 52.
- [7] <http://www.foundingfathers.info/federalistpapers/fed40.htm>, para 15

---

# **A National Gathering Of Mothers For Truth, Family, Freedom Sweeping The Nation**



By Kimberly Fletcher

If the women who spoke at the women's march in Washington D.C. this past January spoke for you then don't waste your time reading this article. If, however, you were as shocked by the blatant display of vulgarity, hatred and anti-American rhetoric as I was, then read on. This is for you!

In a time when diversity means silence, tolerance means violence, commonsense is politicized and deception abounds, it is time for a better message. The mothers of America are ready to deliver that message September 23<sup>rd</sup> 2017, at the [Mom's March for America](#).

Before you roll your eyes at the idea of yet another march protesting this thing or that and wasting a bunch of time accomplishing nothing, pause, sit back and read on because this is a march unlike you've ever seen before.

The Mom's March for America is national gathering of mothers, centered in the Heartland of America—and broadcast live across the nation—to celebrate the powerful influence of mothers on our nation and stand united for truth, family, freedom and the constitution that protects our divine, inherent rights as mothers.

The Mom's March for America is *not* a physical march walking

down the street, shouting and carrying signs. We've been there and done that and what has it accomplished? This is a [Cultural March](#) toward a higher standard of decency, civility and liberty. It is a celebration of the biggest cultural movement happening in America—the march that mothers make every day in their homes, neighborhoods, and businesses as they nurture their families, influence their communities and shape our nation.

For years we've been bombarded with a constant dose of doom and gloom. The media and educational institutions repeat the same old tired message over and over. We're told we're killing the planet and nothing we do will change it. We're told racism will never end, women will never be equal to men and hunger will never be conquered. No matter how much we spend, how much time we give or how much good we do, the message is always the same—it will NEVER change.

But as we know, it is all a lie for political gain. Texas has proved to us that we can get along. Decency and humanity still abounds in the hearts of Americans everywhere. That is a story worth telling and message of hope worth sharing. But it is not a message or story the enemies of freedom want you to hear. But it is obviously a message that resonates with mothers with thousands of mothers in more than 3,000 cities in every state in America have signed the [Declaration of Mothers](#) and joined the march—proclaiming that truth is self-evident, family matters, and freedom is worth fighting for.

### **So why should you join the Mom's March for America?**

Because we've been on the defense way too long and the enemies of freedom are stepping up the game. We can't win this battle in four-year cycles. We need to gear up for the long game. And it's time to bring in the offensive line—the Moms!

There is an all-out assault on freedom. As [Rush Limbaugh said](#) a few years ago, the objective is “converting this country

into pure, undisguised, unmistakable socialism with an expansive, growing government, with attack after attack on achievers, on prosperity, on capitalism, on successful people—the effective elimination of the constitution.”

We need to strengthen, support and encourage each other in the battles before us. Our nation is being destroyed from the inside out. We can't fight it from the outside in and expect to win. There are forces seen and unseen trying to steal the hearts and minds of our children—the future of America. We are the first and last line of defense.

I believe this is the very reason the Lord it put on my heart to hold the Mom's March for America—to unite us together as mothers to stand for truth—even when it is inconvenient or unpopular; to sustain the Constitution even when it means we're wrong, to promote liberty even when it's really hard.

As mothers, we are the keepers of the culture. We set the standard for decency, civility and liberty in society; and our nation will only rise as high as the bar we set. It will go no further. It is time to raise that bar and raise it high! We need to band together as mothers and stand for truth and defend our divine rights as mothers to protect, teach and nurture our children. In today's cultural climate promoting a love of liberty in the home has become vital to our nation's survival.

### **Why should attend the live event in Omaha Nebraska for the Mom's March?**

Because when you show up, it sends a powerful message. When we unite together it makes us stronger. We need to band together as mothers to support and encourage each other so that we may be more prepared to fight the battles before us from without *and* within.

Our nation is in crisis and if it is to survive the mothers must be part of the solution.

Benjamin Rush, one of our Founding Fathers, attested to this when he stated, “The women of America have at last become principals in the glorious American controversy. Their opinions alone and their transcendent influence in society and families must lead us on to success and victory.”

Join Sarah Palin, Candy Carson, Missy Robertson and many more awesome moms in Omaha, Nebraska for this national gathering of mothers. Jump in the car and bring your sisters, daughters, mothers, friends and join us face to face. This isn’t just an event, it is the beginning of a movement of mothers unlike we’ve ever seen. The mothers of America have just engaged!

© 2017 Kimberly Fletcher – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Kimberly:[kfletcher@homemakersforamerica.com](mailto:kfletcher@homemakersforamerica.com)

**BIO:** Labeled by the media as “an unabashed America-loving homemaker”, Kimberly Fletcher is the president and founder of *Homemakers for America*, author of “WOMEN: America’s Last Best Hope” radio host on Omaha’s The Answer, and contributing writer with Townhall.com. Kimberly is an Air Force wife and mother of 8 children, who has made it her personal mission to educate and inspire the women of America to realize their immeasurable worth and powerful influence on society simply by being who they are. Though she travels all over the country speaking and sharing her love of liberty, her most favorite place is cuddled up on the couch with her children and a good book.

### **Websites:**

[HomeMakersforAmerica.org](http://HomeMakersforAmerica.org)

[KimberlyFletcher.com](http://KimberlyFletcher.com)

[HomefrontRadio.com](http://HomefrontRadio.com)

### **Social Media**

Twitter @proudhomemaker

# Are We In Danger Of Losing Our Constitutional Form Of Government

By Attorney Don Brockett



Or, Have We Already Lost It?

The U.S. Constitution is a contract purposefully drafted by students of history who understood the wrongs imposed on people by despots so they created a representative government, not a democracy, with limited powers. They believed governments closest to the people, those of the towns and states in which they lived, were better able to be controlled. For that reason, they carefully crafted the federal government only to do those things necessary as a nation like provide for protection through armed services, provide for control of interstate commerce, and raise taxes to support those functions among other things.

Democracy was to be avoided because, as had been shown by history, it sometimes resulted in subjugating a minority. With the main governing body made up of representatives of the people there could be more control over the actions of the government. If the representatives were un-representative, they could simply be removed from office and replaced.

It is interesting to note that the processes of Initiatives or Referendums are not provided for in the U.S. Constitution. There are therefore no provisions for a democracy (a rule by the people), instead the rule is by representatives of the people. Initiatives and Referendums are dangerous, because they can result in a tyranny of the majority. They were progressive ideas and the earliest were adopted by Oregon in 1902.

The drafters of the Constitution began by establishing the three branches of government with Article I, the most important, setting up Congress with a Senate and a House of Representatives. Article II established the office of President with provisions for carrying out the laws enacted by Congress. Then, in Article III, provision is made for a Supreme Court whose members are appointed by the President, with the "advice and consent of the Senate".

Much is made of the issue of "checks and balances" in this constitutional scheme to assure that each of the branches carries out its duties and does not usurp the authority of any other branch. For example, the President can be "checked and balanced" by Congress if he or she gets carried away and thinks he or she can act like a king or queen, the very form of government the colonies fought to break away from in the revolutionary war. Likewise, the Congress can be "checked and balanced" by the President with a veto of the legislation passed by the representatives if acting in a tyrannical manner which can only be overridden by a two-thirds vote in the Senate and House of Representatives.

So how was the Supreme Court to be “checked and balanced” and by which branch of government? One way was the President simply not paying attention to the decision of the Court when he or she thought it was wrong. It happened twice in our history with President Andrew Jackson stating about the chief justice of the Court, “John Marshall has made his decree. Now let him enforce it.”

If one wonders how that would be possible, you should remind yourself of the structure of the federal government. What is the enforcement arm of the federal government? It is the United States Marshall’s office which is under the executive branch controlled by the President. If the President does not tell the Marshall’s office to act, there would be no enforcement.

Additionally, Congress has the power of impeachment which can be used to remove a Supreme Court judge or judges from their position(s). In fact, this was clearly considered by the drafters as Alexander Hamilton writes about it in the Federalist Papers, those documents written to convince the people to ratify the Constitution. (The Federalist, No. 81)

How could the members of the Court be impeached and on what basis? Contrary to popular belief the judges of the Court are not appointed for life. The Constitution clearly states that they shall “hold their Offices during good behaviour”. What does that mean? It certainly would not be for the Court to decide the meaning because they could then set the bar so high nothing could ever result in “bad behavior” and regardless of the Court’s actions no judge or judges could ever be removed.

It would fall to the representatives of the people, Congress, to agree that what the judge or judges did was not “good behavior”. Is a violation of the constitutional principles as established by the contract enough to constitute “bad behavior”? Is it enough for the Court to create rights by the misinterpretation of words or phrases in the Constitution or

by actually creating words or phrases not found therein in violation of the right of the people to change the document through their elected representatives by amendment under Article V? How else could the Court be “checked and balanced” under the scheme our founders thought they were establishing? Could it not otherwise allow that branch of the government to usurp the power and authority of the other branches and become the absolute ruler of the country?

Another “check and balance” on the Court having such absolute authority is that a contract cannot be changed other than by the agreement of the parties to that contract. For that reason, Article V provides a procedure for the amendment of the Constitution. Only the people have the right to have the Constitution amended through proposals by their elected representatives and a ratification process. How did the Court have the authority to amend the Constitution when it was not a party to that contract? It was created by it. Therefore, the Court does not have that authority and it was a violation of the principles of the contract for them in a decision to give themselves that authority.

For that reason, the Court has become a tyrannical ruler of our country. It has done enough damage to our country through its decisions and some action must be taken by the legislative or executive branch of the federal government as the elected representatives of the people before more decisions contrary to the principles on which this country was founded happen. For this to occur, people must contact their elected officials and require that they act.

Why don’t law teachers, civics teachers, or the media want you to know about this danger? Is it because some do not want you alerted to the tyranny that can result, or has, resulted?

For more information go to  
<https://www.criticalbookspublications.com>

© 2017 Don Brockett – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Don Brockett – [don@criticalbookspublications.com](mailto:don@criticalbookspublications.com)

Website: <https://www.criticalbookspublications.com>

**BIO:** Don Brockett lives in Spokane. Don began his legal career in the Spokane County Prosecuting Attorney's office. Serving as a deputy prosecuting attorney until 1969 when he was appointed Prosecuting Attorney. Don was first elected to the position in 1970 and re-elected until his retirement at the end of 1994. Don then entered private practice, remaining there for another 7 years. After 52 years of practice, he retired from the practice of law and authored "The Tyrannical Rule of the U.S. Supreme Court, How the Court Has Violated the Constitution".

---

## **Meckler Admits “Convention of States” Won’t Solve The Problem**

By Judi Caler

There may not be a question more difficult to answer for Mark Meckler, President of Citizens for Self-Governance and spokesman for its Convention of States Project (COS), than this:

*Since the federal government ignores the Constitution as now written, why would it obey an amended Constitution?*

This is a fair question, considering COS has spent several years and millions of dollars from undisclosed sources[1] on

paid lobbyists and “senior advisors” who crisscross the country leaning on legislators to pass resolutions asking Congress to call an Article V convention to propose amendments to the U.S. Constitution, ostensibly to limit the federal government.

All the while, at the local level, COS has been carrying out a massive public relations campaign claiming to be a grassroots movement with a “solution as big as the problem.”

But Meckler’s group has a solution that has nothing to do with the problem! Since the problem is a federal government that has overreached its powers by ignoring our Constitution, logic alone tells us that amending our Constitution, the very document being ignored, can’t possibly fix the problem.

[On 7/6/17 \(Part 2 at 37:00\), Mark Meckler was heard on Red Eye Radio](#) answering that question in an interesting and illogical way:

A caller asked: “*Once the amendments are proposed and ratified, how are they actually implemented?*”

In response, Meckler said, “... [the amendments] just automatically become part of the Constitution...part of the **structure** of governance in America...and that means that government then has to begin operating according to those amendments in the same way that they do with the rest of the Constitution.”

He continued, “And functionally, ultimately that means government will shrink, they will have the authority to do less. And if they fail to follow those amendments, then obviously, **there is litigation that ensues up to the federal courts and ultimately up to the Supreme Court, if necessary.**” (**Emphasis added.**)

But wait! COS has contended for years that the Constitution needs to be amended **precisely because of decisions by activist**

**judges** who have undermined the original intent of the Constitution and allowed the federal government to usurp powers not delegated by our Constitution.

In other words, Meckler gives us a circular argument. He's saying that COS will add more verbiage to the Constitution to counter activist judges; and then, when the federal government ignores the new wording, as they have in the past, there will be lawsuits to force the government to follow the original intent of the framers. And lawsuits generate still more decisions by activist judges!

It should be noted, too, that our Constitution already limits the federal government to its enumerated powers; and any changes such as a **Balanced Budget Amendment**, will **expand** the power of the federal government.

State governments already **have the power to resist unconstitutional acts of the federal government** – they simply need a backbone!

The last caller, only 10 minutes later, hit upon the circular argument and got a different response from Meckler:

Caller: *“...What happens, if say, we call a “convention of states” [and] we get some great reform amendments made to the Constitution to undo a lot of damage that has been done by activist judges and left-wing congressional majorities and presidents. What happens if we have future...laws...that violate the new amendments...and... new activist judges on the Supreme Court that then give rubber stamp approval [to the unconstitutional laws]. ...Is there a bullet-proof, really good way to stop the same process from cycling over and over again after we get new amendments [at a convention]?”*

Meckler: *“You know, I think that’s one of the best questions there is. And I’m going to give you the short and blunt answer which is No!”*

That's right, Mark Meckler asserts there is no way to stop the federal government from ignoring amendments proposed by a convention that later become ratified! And the entire process places our current Constitution at risk—for what?!

Meckler elaborated philosophically: *"There is no way to prevent the cycle from happening because the cycle is the cycle of human nature. In our history, you can go back to the Roman Empire and look at what happens... So, I think what happens is, you correct course, you put the ship on course, and eventually it will begin to be blown off course."*

*"History tells us it takes about 100 years for amendments to stop being effective...I think, for example, the first amendment about 100 years ago started to come under assault. So, it had been in place for well over 100 years; so, I expect the slide to happen."*

Let's get this straight. The convention lobby is pouring massive resources into putting our Constitution at risk in convention because Mark Meckler is trying to steer the ship back on course, somehow predicting that in 100 years our children's descendants will need to go through the same process, subjecting our Constitution to risk once again (assuming it survives the second federal convention he is trying so hard to invoke?) Why haven't he, his lobbyists or "senior advisors" brought **this** up at legislative hearings?

Why not work on enforcing the Constitution we have, instead of rewriting 2,000 annotated pages of Supreme Court decisions, and very probably the entire Constitution? Why not encourage our State Legislators to stand up against and refuse to comply with unconstitutional federal dictates now—that's what they are supposed to do, according to [our Framers](#).

[\*\*Article V was meant to correct defects in the Constitution\*\*](#), and this explains why it is not a solution for reining in an overreaching federal government.

If the main COS proponent thinks his “Solution” is a temporary “fix”; and his method of implementing Amendments resulting from an Article V convention is no different than the system that created the problem in the first place, one must wonder...

What is the real reason COS is being bankrolled to advance an Article V convention whose Delegates, as direct Representatives of the People, would have the inherent Right “to alter or to abolish” our “Form of Government”? (Declaration of Independence, paragraph 2.)

**Endnote:**

[1] While we are unable to determine all the sources of the funding for Meckler’s group; the ultimate source of much of the funding for the push for an Article V convention is the mega billionaire Koch Brothers of Texas.

© 2017 Judi Caler – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Judi Caler: [judicaler@hotmail.com](mailto:judicaler@hotmail.com)

**Bio:** *Judi Caler lives in California and is Article V Issues Director for Eagle Forum of CA. She is passionate about holding our public servants accountable to their oath to support the U.S. Constitution.*

---

## A Snapshot Of The History Of The World

One of my greatest joys in life is to teach the Bible to people. Sunday, Wednesday or any other time is always a good time to open up the Bible and hear what God wants to say to us today.

Lately I have had an increasing opportunity to discuss events we are witnessing in America and around the world with many people. I see this as a great blessing from God and also as a responsibility that I do not take lightly.

Several passages have risen to the top of these many discussions as they represent focal points to seeing and understanding world events.

The Bible serves as a remarkable filter in this respect. One of the most often asked questions is “What is wrong with the world today?” This type of question is almost always followed by “What can we do?”

The answer to these two questions is found in Psalm 2. In 12 verses the psalmist succinctly describes a timeless truth. That truth is this – when people abandon God terrible things happen.

Note Psalm 2:1 which reads in the New American Standard translation, “Why are the nations in an uproar and the people devising a vain thing?” The King James Version says, “Why do the heathen rage and the people imagine a vain thing?”

The root word for uproar or rage comes from a word that describes the snorting of a war horse who knows a battle is looming and is working itself into a froth. So the nations are roaring or in an uproar at a frenzied pitch. They are snorting and stomping their feet and making quite a demonstration. Clearly something has agitated the whole world.

In Psalm 2:2 we read that the leaders of these nations, the kings and rulers, have taken counsel together. That means that the leaders of the nations have strategized and coordinated a plan of attack against the source of their frustration and agitation.

We don’t have to guess who or what the source is because in verse 2 we read that it is the LORD and His Anointed. LORD is

Yahweh and His Anointed is Jesus Christ.

Notice in verse 3 the reason for this rebellion against God the Father and Jesus the Son – the refusal of the nations to submit to the rule of God. “Let us tear their fetters apart and cast away their cords from us.”

Friends what we are seeing here is the rebel heart that refuses to bow the knee and submit to God’s loving rule. This is the result of sin. Human nature is predisposed against God. That is the doctrine of original sin. The nature of sin is deception and delusion. Sin creates in the heart of every rebel an arrogance that makes people believe they can reject God without consequence.

Note back in verse 1 the psalmist asks why the people are devising a vain thing. That vain thing is imagining that they can throw off God’s moral law, His righteous rule, and be better off for it.

The world as a whole has embraced this idea that each individual and groups of individuals that together form communities and nations can be moral “Sampsons.” People have imagined the arrogant and vain thing that they have the power and ability to throw off the moral fetters of God’s wisdom and love, that they have the power to resist God and create for themselves a utopian paradise where God is not necessary, and that they can do this without any consequences. Doesn’t that describe the world today?

We have witnessed this very thing in America. Consider for example these recent court cases and the results.

- 1962 Engel vs. Vitale resulted in the removal of prayer from public schools.
- 1963 Abington School District vs. Schempp resulted in the removal of Bible reading from public schools.
- 1973 Roe vs. Wade ruled abortion a constitutional right and has resulted in the murder of over 50 million unborn

children.

- 1980 Sone vs. Graham removed the Ten Commandments from public schools and government buildings.
- 2013 United States vs. Windsor nullified the Defense of Marriage Act (DOMA).
- 2015 Obergefell vs. Hodges ruled sodomite unions legal across America.

What verse 3 really says is “Let us be free to commit every kind of sin our minds can imagine. Let us be our own judges, let us be our own gods. We do not need God.”

This so-called freedom those who oppose God are choosing for themselves is not freedom at all. It is instead bondage wrapped in a satanic bow.

The enemy of God and His people is Satan and he is the father of lies who seeks to kill and destroy all that God has created. Freedom from God results in an eternity free from Him as well. That friends is hell.

What is God’s response to this rebellion? We see two separate responses in Psalm 2. The first response is seen in verses 4-5. God laughs derisively, mocks, and scorns the pitiful state of these rebels. God is not wringing His hands in heaven trying to figure out what to do or how to make people love and obey Him.

Westernized American Christianity has downplayed the fact that God is a holy and righteous judge who will respond in wrath and fury toward all those who reject Him.

Sadly many Christians have adopted a pseudo-gospel message that elevates God’s mercy, grace, and forgiveness while simultaneously minimizing the need for people to repent and confess their sins.

The second response God gives to rebels is to offer a provision for the forgiveness of sins and a way of

reconciliation with Him. That is verses 6-9.

Take note of these points in verses 6-9:

- God offers the rebel nations and people a King of His choosing in verse 6 – “I have installed my King.” That King is Jesus.
- This was made sure as a testimony from God in the life, death, and resurrection of Jesus – verse 7 is quoted in Acts 13:33 as prophecy fulfilled.
- In verse 8 we see that God offers redemption and reconciliation through King Jesus. This leads to a life of discipleship. We become prized possessions and the inheritance of Jesus.
- Rejecting God and His offer of salvation through faith in Jesus Christ results in judgment. Verse 9 says Christ will break the nations with a rod of iron and shatter them like earthenware.

With this information in hand God calls the kings of the earth to make a decision. This is what happens daily in nations all across the earth. When God is rightly understood, when His moral laws are grasped and viewed in light of His character, people are accountable to make a decision concerning who He is and who Jesus Christ the Son is.

This is what we see in verses 10-12. Note the following points:

- End your rebellion. Show wisdom and discernment in recognizing God; not vanity in rejecting Him (v10; v1).
- Give God praise, glory, honor by repenting, believing, honoring and receiving (v11).
- Understand that there is salvation is no one else but Jesus Christ the Son (v12). “Do homage to the Son.”
- Receive assurance of your salvation (v12) – “How blessed are all those who take refuge in Him.”

I hope that you see the value of using Psalm 2 to speak with

people about the world we live in today. It is a timeless reminder of God's principles for living life as His creation.

Let me offer a summary and conclusion to the original questions many people ask today. What is wrong with the world? Simply put friends, the world is reaping a whirlwind of consequences by rejecting God. When God's moral law is not upheld then every individual is free to construct their own morality and the result is chaos and ultimately tyranny as the more ruthless among the world's people gain power and control.

The world is teetering on the edge of financial, political, and social collapse on many different fronts. Hostilities are increasing around the world. How much longer can the world keep from falling headlong into a major world-engulfing conflict?

The vain imaginings of people are increasingly debased and harmful to mind and body. The depraved insistence that Americans celebrate men who want to believe they are women, men who want to be recognized as married to other men, and the gutting of our social fabric through the public schools indoctrination program has left America confused and bewildered.

What can we do? As Psalm 2 points out, the remedy to the chaos, confusion, and calamity that has fallen upon America and indeed the world is to bow the knee to God, confess our sins, repent of our forsaking Him, and ask Him to forgive us. Then there must be a wholesale turning away from sinful wicked behavior.

The decision is this: Do you believe that God is? Do you believe that He rewards all those who believe He is and who place their trust in Him by faith in the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ for eternal life through the forgiveness of their sins? Do you then by faith live a life that seeks to honor Him daily?

The history of the world is really His story of the incarnation, Jesus Christ, God become flesh, who dwelt among men speaking to them of the Kingdom of God and salvation freely offered to all mankind.

Today I encourage you to place your faith in Jesus Christ, turn from your sin, and become a disciple. Live your life from this day forward by the power of God and for His glory and honor.

If you would like to know more about how to place your faith in Jesus Christ and become a child of God you may email me here – [pastormike@cclohio.org](mailto:pastormike@cclohio.org)

God bless you today as you seek Him.

© 2017 Mike Spaulding – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Mike Spaulding: [pastormike@cclohio.org](mailto:pastormike@cclohio.org)

---

## **Do As I Say And Not As I Do**



By Pastor Mike Spaulding

**The Tragedy of the James White Interfaith Dialogue and the Pragmatic Defense Offered by Phil Johnson**

The current firestorm related to James White's decision to facilitate an interfaith dialogue with Imam Yasir Qahdi is puzzling in the least and has become a stumbling block for many who do not understand how White cannot understand that he is "dancing with the devil" as the saying goes. Mr. White's response to those critical of his decision has been the polar opposite of remorse and he has in fact dug his heels in and maintained that his actions were right and consistent with what Christians should be doing. Is that true? What bridges can be built to people who teach that Christians who do not submit or convert to Islam should be murdered? What madness is this that has gripped Christians today such that they believe the lie that building bridges to nowhere constitute evangelism? I won't rehash all of Mr. White's actions related to this in detail. [You can read about that here.](#)

What I wish to address is the support Mr. White has received. Surprisingly a couple of people with very different perspectives, one might say two people with theological beliefs very much at odds with one another, have stepped into the fray to defend Mr. White's error. I am speaking of Phil Johnson and Michael Brown. This has added a layer of intrigue to the entire situation but has also served to obfuscate the truth of what critics of White's decision to promote an interfaith dialogue have been saying. By engaging in what appear to be damage control activities on behalf of Mr. White, Johnson seems to have exposed himself as a hypocrite of the highest order. You can be the judge of whether or not that is true based on the information contained in this article. His previous statements seem to be completely contradictory to his stated position concerning James White's ecumenicalism, or to use the new and improved phrase, interfaith dialogue.

Some background is in order for readers unfamiliar with Mr. Johnson's proclivity to challenge things he deems inconsistent with Scripture. Example number one involves John Piper's support of Rick Warren. Johnson left no doubt where he stood

on that. Here is a quote and link to the article Johnson wrote about Piper and Warren.

"The fact is, Scripture commands faithful Christians to confront, rebuke, and correct those who twist or reinvent the gospel—not to ask them to speak at our most important conferences."

[See this post for more.](#)

Let me state for the record that I support many of Johnson's views generally speaking. Specifically I support his insistence that we follow the Scriptures and that we identify what is inconsistent with the Scriptures. That is why it is confusing to see Johnson support James White.

White believes that through an interfaith dialogue Christians can learn the truth of what Islam is. To that end White welcomed Jihadi Imam Yasir Qahdi into a church and then set up the audience to accept what he was doing as the normal actions of a Christian by making several disarming and clearly erroneous statements. [Here is an example.](#)

The truth of Islam is that kafirs (anyone not a Muslim by birth or profession) are obligated under Islam to convert, become subject to demeaning and onerous behavior from Muslims or be killed. There is no concept of humanity or of individual human beings and therefore basic human rights within Islam. Dr. Bill Warner of the Center for the Study of Political Islam says:

There is no such thing as humanity, only the duality of the believer and unbeliever. Look at the ethical statements found in the Hadith. A Muslim should not lie, cheat, kill or steal from other Muslims. But a Muslim may lie, deceive or kill an unbeliever if it advances Islam.

There is no such thing as a universal statement of ethics in Islam. Muslims are to be treated one way and unbelievers

another way.

The closest Islam comes to a universal statement of ethics is that the entire world must submit to Islam. After Mohammed became a prophet, he never treated an unbeliever the same as a Muslim. Islam denies the truth of the Golden Rule.

By the way, this dualistic ethic is the basis for jihad. The ethical system sets up the unbeliever as less than human and therefore, it is easy to kill, harm or deceive the unbeliever.

The dualism of Islam is more deceitful and offers two choices on how to treat the unbeliever. The unbeliever can be treated nicely in the same way a farmer treats his cattle well. So Islam can be “nice”, but in no case is the unbeliever a “brother” or a friend. In fact, there are some 14 verses of the Koran that are emphatic—a Muslim is never a friend to the unbeliever. A Muslim may be “friendly,” but he is never an actual friend. And the degree to which a Muslim is actually a true friend is the degree to which he is not a Muslim, but a hypocrite.

That's why Americans were shocked when the Muslim couple in California, who were so friendly came into the office one day and murdered their co-workers.

All of this makes perfect sense to Imam Qahdi and all Muslims who practice true Islam. This is why Muslims hate Jews, refer to them as apes and pigs, and carry on a continual pogrom against Israel. Muslims insure there will be a perpetual war against Jews and Israel by training their children as soon as they are able to walk and talk to hate Jews. [Here is an example of what Yasir Qahdi really thinks of Jews and Christians.](#)

Mr. White and Mr. Johnson perhaps do not comprehend that Islam is based on dualism. Americans and indeed all nations which are part of Western civilization base their logic on the law of non-contradiction. This basic foundation of reason and

logic states that if two things contradict one another at the same place, time, and context then at least one of them is false. They might both be false, but they cannot both be right. Islamic logic is dualistic. Two things can contradict each other and both be true. That's why Imam's such as Qahdi can sit smiling in a Christian church, make nice and pretend he is truly a friend of Christians and then when he is among his Islamic brethren reveal what his thoughts really are. [See this link for an explanation.](#)

Why does Johnson not take White to task for the very thing he previously took Piper to task over? Johnson stated very clearly on a radio interview in September 2011 that not refuting a false religion or false teacher is simply not acceptable behavior for a Christian. [Here is the link.](#)

I find it interesting that John MacArthur sees the issue clearly but Johnson does not when it involves Mr. White. Here is an excerpt from MacArthur preaching on 2 Corinthians 6:14. Even though MacArthur was not offering these insights within a context of the James White situation they are nevertheless strikingly appropriate.

“What has a believer in common with an unbeliever?” To put it another way, “what has faith to do with non-faith?” They’re by very definition mutually exclusive. If you believe this and you don’t believe this, then there’s no common ground. Because believing in the gospel and the Word of God is a totally life-dominating faith. The faithful and the faithless have nothing in common. Their ideologies are mutually exclusive. No spiritual enterprise can be attempted with the view to success that involves such a mingling....

Any attempt to get together in a denomination, any attempt to get together in an association, any attempt to get together in some kind of a ministry of evangelism, a campus ministry, a crusade, any kind of event like that, an attempt to get together in a school setting, an educational environment, and

supposedly be able to commonly move toward one goal is ridiculous. Any attempt at fellowship in common spiritual life with unbelievers is ridiculous, damaging and falsely reassuring to that unbeliever.

True Christians have to separate from unbelievers in matters related to ministry, teaching and worship. And when I say teaching, I'm talking about teaching that relates to God and His truth.

So, first of all then, it is irrational to attempt to be unequally yoked with unbelievers. It should be obvious to anybody who can think that this is...mutually impossible to bring these two realms together.

Listen, pagans don't mind joining with Christians in religious activity. They love it. But we can't allow it. We cannot allow it. We cannot join with unbelievers in worship or ministry or any enterprise that involves God, nor can we invite them to join our enterprise. And it is because of the sacrilege of it.

Any joining to unbelievers is putting idols in the temple of God, or putting the temple of God in an idol temple. It is blatantly, overtly, intolerably sacrilegious.

Those whose passion is righteousness cannot partner up with those whose passion is lawlessness in any common spiritual enterprise. And it doesn't help God. It's not a clever way to achieve His purposes; it is a violation of His Word.

**Can we make spiritual heroes out of the people that violate these commands? I would think, rather, that a call for church discipline would be in order.** (emphasis added).

For believers, there can be no compromise. We cannot engage ourselves with unbelievers in any spiritual enterprise. That's the issue: "Do not be bound together with unbelievers." That is the command that sets this text in motion. And it is an unmistakable call to believers to separate from unbelievers.

No one could miss that that's what it's saying. [[Source](#)]

## [YouTube Video](#)

I agree wholeheartedly with what MacArthur states above. Johnson and White should both be brought before their respective home church and reprimanded. This kind of selective adherence to the Scriptures is not acceptable regardless of your fan base or public support by other Christians. In this clash between truth and Johnson, White, and their supporters we see the cult of personality once again raising its ugly head. You are not right because of whom you are, how popular you are, how many books you've written, or your reputation. You are right when your views are consistent with what the Scripture teaches. White and Johnson are both wrong as wrong can be on this interfaith dialogue issue.

I find it even more surprising that Johnson supports White in the face of White's continued acceptance of Michael Brown and Brown's Word Faith theology. It was not that long ago that the ministry Johnson is associated with sponsored what was called the Strange Fire conference. During that conference MacArthur and others denounced Word of Faith theology as well as NAR and other affiliated entities. In the scorched earth approach of the Strange Fire conference speakers, even solid Bible teaching, Gospel preaching non-secessionists were called out. Apparently Johnson doesn't hold the same view today because Michael Brown defends Hinn, Prince, Copeland, Dollar and every other Word Faith and hyper-grace teacher under the sun. This is strange fire from Johnson for sure.

Why is Johnson defending White when based on his own words expressed over many years, he should be offering correction to White and standing opposed to White's interfaith dialogue. If White and others are truly interested in understanding Islam then they should be engaging people who have escaped Islam through faith in Jesus Christ such as Shahram Hadian and Usama Dakkok. There are also many scholars who can easily explain

what Islam is and what it teaches to White. Why is he not taking advantage of these resources? I know that several platforms have been offered as hosts for this dialogue.

2 John 9-11 says that those that give a platform to a false teacher are taking part in their evil deeds. Would this also apply to those that defend such spiritual enterprises with false teachers and false religions?

Here is the glaring problem: if we cannot even agree that a conversation about Islam with a Christian former Muslim would be much more beneficial to Christians than a conversation with a radical jihadi imam; if we cannot agree that a conversation about Islam with a radical jihadi imam is worthless when you are attempting to pursue truth, then the Christian Church in America has become compromised, has lost the ability to discern, and is one step away from becoming another apologist for the lie of Satan that is Islam.

Islam is a religious man-made system comprised of the doctrines of demons and spiritual deception and wickedness. What dialogue is there to have with a belief system that says God has no Son, the crucifixion is a hoax, the Bible is corrupted and useless, and Christians are filthy people where the meaning of filthy is puss-oozing, rotten stinking corpses? Shocking? Then you don't know true Islam and its time you woke up to the truth that White, Johnson and others are trying to sell you.

In 2 Samuel 12 Nathan the prophet approached King David with a story of a man with many riches and flocks who forcibly took a lamb from a man who had very few. David's response of anger to Nathan's story was appropriate and demonstrated that he knew an outrageous and ungodly behavior when he heard it. But David's response also highlighted the fact that sometimes people can be blind to their own culpability. Nathan's declaration to David that "you are that man" and then this statement, "Why have you despised the word of the Lord by

doing evil in His sight?" broke David and resulted in his confession and repentance.

Confession and repentance is a good place to start. After that White and Johnson can ask Christians they have attacked and maligned for standing against their error for forgiveness. If they refuse it is time to place them squarely in the compromised camp and refuse to have any more dealings with them or their ministries until they do.

© 2017 Mike Spaulding – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail Mike Spaulding: [pastormike@cclohio.org](mailto:pastormike@cclohio.org)

### **Pastor Mike Spaulding's Bio:**

Mike Spaulding was ordained to the ministry in 1998. Since then he has planted two Calvary Chapel churches – Calvary Christian Fellowship, St. Marys, Ohio, in 1998, and Calvary Chapel of Lima, Ohio, in 2005, where he currently serves as teaching pastor.

Mike holds a B.A. in Organizational Management, a Masters Degree in Theological Studies, and a Ph.D. in apologetics. He is the author of numerous articles including, "Leadership and Organizational Vision," "Servant Leadership," "The Ministry of Teaching," "A Brief Look At Romans 13," and "How and Why Should We Study the Bible." He is a contributing author to the soon to be released, *The Baker Dictionary of World Religions*, H. Wayne House, General Editor. Mike has written for several apologetics ministries including *Got Questions?* ([www.gotquestions.org](http://www.gotquestions.org)) and the *Christian Apologetics and Research Ministry* ([www.carm.org](http://www.carm.org)) and maintains his own radio and podcast platforms – *The Transforming Word* ([www.thetransformingword.com](http://www.thetransformingword.com)) Soaring Eagle Radio ([www.soaringeagleradio.com](http://www.soaringeagleradio.com)) and his blog, Dr. Mike Spaulding ([www.drmikespaulding.com](http://www.drmikespaulding.com))

His teaching ministry is featured on the radio program “The Transforming Word,” heard on stations throughout the Midwest United States. In 2013 he launched The Transforming Word Bible Institute ([www.thetransformingword.com](http://www.thetransformingword.com)), to enable students to study at their own pace, and serves as its President. He is the host of the radio and podcast show, Soaring Eagle Radio ([www.soaringeagle.com](http://www.soaringeagle.com)), heard on Red Nation Rising Radio ([www.rednationrising.us](http://www.rednationrising.us)), Global Star Radio Network ([www.gsradios.net](http://www.gsradios.net)), Prepper Broadcasting Network ([www.prepperbroadcasting.com](http://www.prepperbroadcasting.com)), The Fringe Radio Network ([www.fringeradio.com](http://www.fringeradio.com)), and WTPP FM ([www.wtpfm.com](http://www.wtpfm.com)) and available on all major subscription services including iTunes, Stitcher, TuneIn and On The Objective ([www.ontheobjective.org](http://www.ontheobjective.org)).

You may contact Mike via email – [pastormike@cclohio.org](mailto:pastormike@cclohio.org) or by writing him at the address below. You may follow him on Twitter – @ccpastormike or @soaringeaglerad

---

## The Fake News Must Whither And Die



By Paul Cappadona Author of [Taking Back America the Party's Over](http://Taking Back America the Party's Over)

**The Fourth Estate**

The Bill of Rights, Article I states, "Congress shall make no law... abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press;" What can we do if an enemy sets up a "press" to manipulate elections, news, and other information to promote its ends or to subvert our way of life? Shouldn't that be considered treason or sedition? Whenever the "press" or other media over-steps the bounds of their job which is to bring news, information, and entertainment to the public, it becomes an un-elected power instead of a service. Whenever the press wields un-elected power, it is called the "Fourth Estate".

Wherever power can be derived, you will find power perverts who are those that lust God like power. Just like their degenerate counterparts, molesters, or thieves, they gravitate to areas of accessibility for their wicked "needs". The power perverts and their want-to-be power puppets of the media have little regard for bringing honest information and entertainment to the public. They will use or sell their position for the pleasures of power. In this power grab, they work the news to fit what they want us to believe. With the selected information, they transmit, they more than make a departure from their honest function. They use deceptive, descriptive words, they will give or withhold publicity to people of their choosing. They will give their approval or disapproval of actions. The "spin" they give to the news is only to influence us and shape a system suited for their master's pleasure. Thereby they shape events at every level of life into their ideal image. It appears that their conduct and language are directed against the public order and the tranquility of state. This constant ridicule and stirring up of disorder of the very country in which they live, is the meaning of sedition. Not only is there enough evidence of sedition to bring formal accusation, but there could also be a good case for conspiracy and treason. In a message presented to Congress in 1917, Congressman Oscar Callaway stated, "In March 1915, the J.P. Morgan interests...and their subsidiary organizations...got together 12 men high up in the newspaper

world and employed them to select the most influential newspapers in the United States and sufficient number of them to control generally the policy of the daily press...They found it was only necessary to purchase the control of twenty-five of the greatest papers. An agreement was reached; the policy of the papers was bought, to be paid for by the month; an editor was furnished for each paper to properly supervise and edit information regarding the questions of preparedness, militarism, financial policies, and other things of national and international nature considered vital to the interests of the purchasers." In regards to the media of his day, Abraham Lincoln said, "He who molds the public sentiment... makes statues and decisions possible or impossible to make."

To show the danger of the undisciplined Fourth Estate and the treason that can result, here is what David Rockefeller, founder of the Trilateral Commission said in an address before the media power brokers in June of 1991... "We are grateful to The Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine, and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years. It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during those years. But, the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto determination practiced in the past centuries." Auto determination is single determination, such as a government with a Constitution. It is a sovereign Nation, autonomous, having of itself the power of determination.

Freedom of an honest press is a problem for any government, as it should be. The Bill of Rights tell us that Congress shall make no law, but if we read down a little further we find how to discipline the Fourth Estate. Article V states, "No person shall be held to answer for a capital or otherwise infamous

crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury..." Article VI. States, "In all criminal prosecutions, the accused shall enjoy the right to a speedy and public trial by an impartial jury..." We, the private citizens of these United States, are the Grand Juries and Trial Juries. We can indict and if warranted, convict any law breakers, including the media's seditious abuse as the Fourth Estate. Remember, "The most important political office is that of the private citizen." If we shirk our responsibilities in preserving our freedoms, they will be lost. Congress has the power to declare the punishment of treason. Treason is not only levying war against the United States but also giving the enemies of freedom aid and/or comfort.

In the Constitution for the United States in sections 3 through 7, we find this same principal. "Judgment in cases of impeachment shall not extend further than to removal from office, and disqualification to hold and enjoy any office of honor, Trust or Profit under the United States: **but....**" (Emphasis mine) If we do not read the Constitution for ourselves, the media and our corrupt politicians stop right there just before "but" and this is where it will usually end. However, if we just read on a little further past the "but", it is made very clear that we must not stop there. The word but, means added to, not to be left out, part of the above. Here is the rest. "...but the party convicted shall nevertheless be liable and subject to indictment, trial, and punishment, according to law." Who indicts? Who convicts? We do! We do! The Grand Jury indicts, and the Petit Jury convicts! Not only can we take care of the treasons committed by the Fourth Estate but we can take care of the loose ends in all branches of our government, both State and Federal. The best way to help is take back the people's branch of government, the Judicial Branch by book casing it with real grand juries to indict and real petit juries to find guilt or innocence.

Former New York news editor, John Swinton, said, “We are tools and vassals of the rich behind the scenes. We are marionettes ... intellectual prostitutes.” Wow, is that a repentant journalist? Maybe there is hope. Until we educate our jury system we should take advice from a man that had a lot of trouble from the Fourth Estate and continues to have these past two hundred years, even in death. Thomas Jefferson said, “Those who never read a newspaper are better off than those who do, for it is better to be uninformed than misinformed.”

Paul Cappadona Author of [Taking Back America the Party's Over](#)  
E-Mail Paul Cappadona: [devisegood@gmail.com](mailto:devisegood@gmail.com)

---

# **Exercise Without Supplementation Is Suicide**

**By Joel D. Wallach, BS, DVM, ND**



Everyone knows the medical dogma that “Exercise is good for you.” Now, as Paul Harvey said, “You’re going to hear the rest of the story.” Exercise without complete and optimal supplementation is self destructive and suicidal!

After dropping this heretical bombshell, I will give you enough food for thought to gauge the value and the hazards of exercise for yourself. For many years, I have crisscrossed

America lecturing almost 300 days per year, and I have taken up the daily task of reading five to ten national and local newspapers and magazines (and international when I can get them). Using these information sources as teaching material, I have been able to “connect the dots” and see a true picture of health (or lack of it) in America without having to do thousands of surveys or studies that would bridge hundreds of years of time and squander billions of taxpayer dollars.

**See Dr. Wallach’s “Somebody Needs To Go To Jail” presentation below.**

[To Watch Dr. Wallach’s Full Two Hour “Somebody Needs To Go To Jail” Presentation Click Here!](#)

“Would you like to speak with one of Dr. Wallach’s associates for advice on nutritional supplementation for improving health and supporting exercise? **Call 541-990-4073 Now!**”

### **A Brief Background**

Growing up in rural Missouri associated with the agricultural and livestock industries, I observed as a teenager that we systematically put vitamins, minerals, and trace minerals in animal feeds to prevent and cure disease; not because we were altruistic but primarily because we were market driven and didn’t have major medical or hospitalization for calves or chickens. (If we were to use a human health care system for them, your hamburger would cost \$275 per pound and chicken breast fillets would cost \$450 per pound.)

We also learned that “working and producing” animals (e.g., dairy cattle, draft horses, race horses and dogs, and breeding animals) need additional nutrients above and beyond the maintenance level to support them during “production time” to maintain and repair their tissue and organ systems.

As a postdoctoral fellow at the Center for the Biology of

Natural Systems (Washington University), I received the benefit of a \$7.5 million NIH training grant to cross-educate 30 young scientists from different professions to accelerate the conclusion-making process from existing research. We were taught the language and tenets of each other's specialties (e.g., math, biology, molecular biology, pathology, medicine, engineering, anthropology, forestry, chemistry, computer science, etc.), at least enough to know where to look for information and how to interpret the studies published in their professional journals.

Invariably, good scientists will generate as many questions as they answer; this leads to more research, which can be an exciting career track as the person doing the studies learns new skills, buys additional equipment and writes more articles; but in the great scheme of things, this wastes time as the question probably has already been asked, answered, and published by very skilled scientists somewhere before.

We were to be a "strike force" of multi-disciplinary scientists employed to quickly identify and solve major regional and world ecological problems with the published information already at hand.

My job as a veterinary pathologist on the project was to become a comparative pathologist by studying human and animal diseases, and to be able to identify known human health problems in zoo animals. Specifically, I was to do autopsies on animals dying of natural causes in the large zoos of America, and on humans, looking for pollution-related diseases. I was looking for a species that was ultra-sensitive to pollution that could be used as an early warning biological system, much as coal miners once used canaries.

To make a long story short, after having done some 17,500 autopsies on over 454 species of zoo animals and 3,000 humans, I learned that all of the animals and all of the people who died of "natural causes" actually died of nutritional

diseases.

As a result of these original studies, I was able to publish more than 70 peer-reviewed and refereed papers on nutritional deficiency diseases and pharmacology; contribute chapters to eight multi-author veterinary and medical texts on the subject; write a tome on the comparative pathology of most of the known species of animals and humans (W.B. Saunders, 1983); and, more recently, write two self-help texts (*Let's Play Doctor* and *Rare Earths: Forbidden Cures*).

Unable to convince the academic world of the importance of nutrition in the mid- to late '60s, I became frustrated enough to go back to school for four years and become a primary care physician. I successfully used everything I had learned in veterinary nutrition and in my studies as a postdoctoral fellow on my human patients for more than 12 years.

### **So, How Can Exercise Be Bad For You?**

It was necessary to provide you with an understanding of my academic background to answer your logical question, "Where does this guy come off? Everybody knows exercise is the number one health activity!" The picture that unfolds in this article as I connect the dots for you will now make sense, as you now know that I have had unique training at a great expenditure of your tax money.

During the early '80s, ominous articles began appearing in the news media, medical and veterinary journals, and pathology journals. These articles brought to light an increase in the frequency and severity of sports injuries (e.g. sprains, strains, degenerative joint problems, fractures, and paralysis), behavioral problems in athletes and coaches (such as sociopathic behavior, fights, uncontrolled rages, drug and alcohol addiction, anorexia, and bulimia), degenerative diseases (e.g. arthritis, diabetes, cancer, and cardiomyopathy), and sudden death (cardiomyopathy and ruptured

aneurysms).

It is not surprising that young athletes develop these diseases even though they are “highly conditioned” and have professional trainers, coaches, and nutritionists hovering over them at all times. In fact, unsupplemented high-output athletes, amateur and professional, are more subject to emotional, traumatic, and degenerative diseases than are the classic “couch potatoes.”

The rationale for this unbelievable statement can be illustrated by comparing two Mercedes automobiles: one with no oil and no coolant stored in a garage (the couch potato) and one with no coolant and no oil running at 70 mph (the athlete). Which car, the couch potato or the athlete, will last longer?

Even though the Mercedes is engineered to go 300,000 miles before it needs a major overhaul or new engine, it is obvious that, in our scenario, the “couch potato” Mercedes will last longer, because the basic needs of the “athlete” Mercedes engine running at 70 mph were not met by providing simple oil and coolant.

This simple Mercedes illustration can then be carried back to the human analogy. As always, there are cases of famous athletes dying or developing some health challenge that grabs the public’s attention; however, the cases of the 34-year-old cyclist dying of cardiomyopathy in Florida, or the high school athlete from a backwater town in Missouri who goes berserk, develops diabetes, or dies suddenly on the field of play, are just as valuable in connecting the dots to complete our picture of the underlying problem. For each example of famous athletes that I am about to share with you, there are literally hundreds of thousands and, perhaps, millions of amateur athletes of various ages that will fit the profile.

- Reggie Lewis, the 27-year-old captain of the Boston

Celtics, collapsed on the basketball court in April of 1993 during a game against the San Antonio Spurs. He was quite accurately diagnosed with cardiomyopathy, a muscular dystrophy of the heart muscle caused by a selenium deficiency. Twelve world-class cardiologists known as the "Dream Team" of cardiologists were hired by the Celtics to save Reggie, a \$65 million contract basketball superstar. Lewis died of his second heart attack on July 28, 1993.

- Hank Gathers, from Loyola Marymount, Los Angeles, died from a selenium deficiency cardiomyopathy heart attack on the basketball court during the "March Madness" playoffs in 1990 at the age of 23.
- Evander Holyfield, the 31-year-old two-time heavyweight boxing champion of the world, suddenly retired from boxing because of the onset of a chronic wasting form of a selenium deficiency known as a "stiff heart."

Thirty-seven years ago, in 1957, it was proven in animal studies that the trace mineral selenium was essential to life and that a deficiency of selenium produced a variety of diseases ranging from cardiomyopathy (known in animals as "Mulberry heart disease" or "white muscle disease") to muscular dystrophy. Additional research proved with 100 percent certainty that cardiomyopathy was preventable and, in the early stages of diagnosis, curable with supplementation of selenium.

Historically, a selenium deficiency resulting in cardiomyopathy in humans is known as Keshan Disease. In Keshan Province, China, Keshan Disease once killed 13 out of every 1,000 preschool children, teenagers, and pregnant women. The soil in Keshan Province is almost totally devoid of selenium. In the 1930s, Keshan Disease was thought to be caused by a viral infection. Later, in the '60s, the cause was thought to be mold contaminants in stored grain. Not until 1972, when a team of pathologists was sent to China by the World Health

Organization, was the mystery solved.

On the WHO pathology team was a veterinary pathologist who recognized that Keshan Disease was, in fact, identical to "Mulberry heart disease" in pigs with a selenium deficiency.

To prove the connection between selenium deficiency and the cardiomyopathy of Keshan Disease, the WHO funded a large double-blind study in which 39,000 school children were given selenium as a daily supplement and a control group of 9,000 children were given a placebo. At the end of two years, the rate of Keshan Disease in those children receiving the daily selenium supplement dropped to zero, while the rate of Keshan Disease in the control group remained at 13 per 1,000.

Selenium has a wide variety of functions in the human body including protection of the cellular membranes of cardiac and skeletal muscle fibers from peroxidation (free radical damage to the bilipid layer membrane) and replacement of viable muscle tissue by fibrous connective tissue.

A selenium deficiency is exacerbated by exercise (athletes) and a high intake of polyunsaturated fats and oils that are found in salad dressings, frying oils, frozen and soft-serve desserts and margarine.

It is a sad fact that the commercially prepared diets of pet, laboratory, and farm animals contain optimal levels of selenium specifically to prevent cardiomyopathy, while humans and, especially, athletes at the behest of their trainers, sports medicine doctors and family doctors are led to believe they can get everything they need from the "four food groups," primarily because of the orthodox health profession's ignorance of, and bias against, vitamin and mineral supplementation. (*Editor's note:* While the four food groups have been reworked into first a food pyramid, then a dinner plate, the premise here remains: you cannot get everything you need by eating the "correct" proportion of food from each

group.)

- Buster Douglas, once the heavyweight boxing champion, suddenly developed diabetes and went into a diabetic coma two years after losing the championship. Adult onset diabetes is known to be caused by chromium and vanadium deficiencies.
- Tonya Harding (figure skater) and Jennifer Capriati (tennis player) both became sociopathic (exhibiting aggression and addiction to drugs and alcohol) after years of participating in their respective sports. Deficiencies of chromium, vanadium, and/or lithium are associated with volatile behavior, sociopathic behavior, depression, and addiction to drugs and alcohol (especially if they consume large quantities of sugar).
- Running is often put forth as the universal “fitness” exercise, yet numerous world-class runners have lost their lives by not supplementing. Jim Fixx, the runner who started the whole jogging craze in America with his bestselling books on jogging and running for fitness, died at the age of 48 following his fifth cardiomyopathy heart attack. He purposely did not supplement because he wanted to prove that running was the pure way to health and longevity.
- Dr. George Sheehan, the longtime medical editor for *Running World* magazine, died at age 74 from prostate cancer even though he ran for 25 years. Dr. Sheehan had no understanding of, or interest in, supplements. “Nutrition, to my mind, occupies an area somewhere between religion and science, and is a confusing amalgam of these great subjects.” A National Cancer Institute study showed that faithful daily use of even the small levels of double the American RDA for beta carotene, vitamin E, and selenium together can reduce the rate of cancer by 13 to 21 percent.
- There are literally tens of thousands of people in America in all age groups who die each year while

running as a result of a ruptured cerebral, coronary, or aortic aneurysm. Aneurysms were proven to be the result of a copper deficiency in turkeys in 1957.

- Fred LaBeau, 56, founder of the New York Marathon and a world-class runner himself, and Wilma Rudolph, 54, winner of three Olympic gold medals in track and field, both died of brain cancer, which can be produced in laboratory animals placed on a gallium-deficient diet.
- Then there is the spectacular statistic that connects the dots and completes the picture, the last clue needed to clearly show that exercise without supplementation is self-destructive and is, in fact, suicidal: 62 percent of women gymnasts at the university level are anorexic and/or bulimic (a zinc deficiency aggravated by malabsorption, i.e., celiac disease). Is this connection between gymnasts and eating disorders genetic? I believe not.

## **The Common Denominator**

What is the common denominator that connects the dots between the 85-lb. gymnast, the lithe runner, the 220-lb. heavyweight-boxing champion, and the six-foot, eleven-inch basketball player? Sweat!

When we sweat, we sweat out more than just water for cooling our overheated bodies; we sweat out more than just the electrolytes (potassium, sodium, and chloride); we sweat out a mineral soup of 70-plus minerals, 60 of which are known to be essential. (*Editor's note:* an essential nutrient is one that must be consumed every day in order to avoid a deficiency problem.) If we don't consciously replace, through supplementation, the minerals consumed by cellular biochemical reactions and sweated out during exercise, as sure as God made little green apples, we are inviting disaster!

If we sweat out all of our selenium during exercise and don't replace it by supplementation, we are at high risk of developing cardiomyopathy.

If we sweat out all of our chromium and vanadium during exercise and don't replace them by supplementation, we are at high risk of developing low blood sugar, diabetes, depression, and antisocial behavior.

If we sweat out all of our lithium and don't replace it by supplementation, we are at high risk of developing depression, manic depression (bipolar disease), and addictions to alcohol and/or drugs.

If we sweat out all of our copper and don't replace it by supplementation, we are at high risk of developing joint and/or cartilage problems, varicose veins, and a fatal ruptured aneurysm.

If we sweat out all of our gallium and don't replace it by supplementation, we are at high risk of developing a brain tumor.

If we sweat out significant amounts of calcium, magnesium, manganese, sulfur, boron, and strontium, and we don't replace them by supplementation, we are at high risk of developing joint, cartilage and bone degeneration (arthritis) or injuries (fractures).

Athletes, especially at the university and professional levels, are supposed to have training tables filled with the very best quality food, yet the only guarantee that they can get from their meals are protein, fats, carbohydrates, and calories.

Depending on our food for vitamins, minerals, and trace minerals is, at best, a "crap shoot." Certainly we average weekend athletes, joggers, or aerobics buffs with common sense wouldn't throw our lives away by not supplementing with all 90

essential nutrients (60 minerals, 16 vitamins, 12 amino acids and 3 essential fatty acids). Certainly, then, highly conditioned serious athletes (amateur and professional) who invest considerable time and money in training and fitness programs would not throw their health or lives away by not supplementing with all 90 essential nutrients.

Yet, the majority of people who exercise don't supplement with minerals, let alone all 90 essential nutrients, because they have bought into the dogma that "If you eat right, you don't need to supplement—you can get everything you need from the four food groups"...or, if you supplement... " it only gives you expensive urine." Most Americans have not been told the fact that our farm and range soils are depleted as a result of 100 to 200 years of intensive farming without appropriate mineral replacement—or if they have read the information about depleted soils in America, they don't make the connection that the food on their dinner plate is, in fact, anemic....[At] the Earth Summit in Rio (June 1992), a report pointed out that American farm and range soils were 85 percent depleted of minerals compared with the soil mineral levels of 100 years ago. (*Editor's note:* In 1975, the US Department of Agriculture declared that 95 percent of all Americans are mineral deficient.)

There is a clear and present danger and potentially fatal effect to each and every one of us as a result of consuming mineral deficient foods, and that hazard is magnified manyfold by exercise.

*This article was originally written in 1995 and is presented here in its entirety. It has been edited for clarity.*

Would you like to speak with one of Dr. Wallach's associates for advice on nutritional supplementation for improving health and supporting exercise? **Call 541-990-4073 Now!**

**BIO:**

Dr. Joel Wallach is a biomedical research pioneer, Dr. Wallach spent decades in the field of veterinary medicine observing and studying the effects of essential nutrients on animal health before becoming a naturopathic physician in 1982. Today he is renowned for his ground-breaking research on the health benefits of selenium and other minerals. An author and radio talk host, he has lobbied the U.S. Food and Drug Administration on behalf of the dietary supplement industry. He lectures worldwide and recently addressed the U.N. General Assembly with his health presentation.

---

## **Historical Perspective On Climate Change**

By Jim Hollingsworth



An analysis of the book Climate and Man; 1941 Yearbook of Agriculture published by the U. S. Department of Agriculture. (1248 pages, with Index).

### **INTRODUCTION**

1941 was a great year, among the warmest in the twentieth

century. In fact the temperature fell from about 1941 to about 1975. The perspective of this book is important because the authors were not running around trying to convince people that the earth is in grave danger because of a rising level of carbon dioxide, but these experts in their fields were working on solutions that would allow plants to live where they would not naturally grow. This book of 1941 needs to be compared with any pseudo-scientific articles written today. Today we have a totally different perspective. Rather than trying to help the poor of the world with clean water and good crops we are trying to get them to use less energy, a cultural deathtrap. To truly understand what is happening with climate today we need a historical perspective, and the 1941 Yearbook gives us some of that perspective.

The book is refreshing in that it is just matter of fact, taking life as it comes. It has many articles by many professionals, but the main value of the book is the development of life in the year 1941. Floods, hurricanes, tornadoes, fires etc. All these are taken as a matter of fact and dealt with without a lot of hype. The perspective is that these things have always occurred and will continue to occur without any serious consequences if proper precautions are taken. The main theme throughout the book is not how can we change the world as it is, but simply how can we make the most of our present situation.

## **CLIMATE AND MAN—A SUMMARY**

By: Gove Hambridge (Principal Research Writer, Office of Information, Department of Agriculture.)

Certain kinds of data about climate have been carefully collected for decades—figures on rainfall, for instance; but when the conservationist or the crop specialist tries to connect these figures with the behavior of plants, he finds that they do not work. A plant will thrive in one region with a certain amount of rainfall and fail miserably in another

with the same amount. Rainfall does not tell the [whole] story. Further investigation shows why. It is not the amount of rainfall, that counts, but many things besides the amount of rainfall. It depends on the nature of the soil, the amount of wind, the sunshine and cloudiness, the humidity of the air, the temperature—above all, the rate of evaporation and transpiration, which are affected by these other factors. But there are no figures on evaporation and transpiration from the soil and growing plants, and until recently there has not even been any practicable way of making the measurements necessary to get the data. (pp. 4,5)

Notice there is nothing said about carbon dioxide, or anthropogenic (man-caused) global warming. In fact, I doubt in 1941 they had often heard the term.

The author says that “The history of the earth can be traced back some billion and a half years by geologists.” He says further “Suppose we imagine this vast period as a single year of time....During practically the whole of that year, according to geologic evidence, the climate of the earth was much more genial and uniform than it is today.” (p. 7) He goes on to point out that the earth had warm periods, and cold periods (ice ages).

He then relates climate to time and history:

Human beings, then, have seen only the more violent moods of the earth. They were not here during the immense stretches of time when it was comparatively quiet and peaceful. (Ibid)

He then talks about the nature of the polar ice caps.

The key to the climatic difference between normal and revolutionary times, Russell (Richard Joel Russell, see pp 67-95) holds, is the existence of the polar ice cap. During all times, normal or revolutionary, *climate obeys the same physical laws*, set by the nature of the earth as a rotating ball with inclined axis moving round the sun and surrounded by

an atmosphere. But the difference between polar ice and no polar ice is very great over the whole earth. Yet the balance between the two conditions is delicate. "A rise of 2° F. in the temperature of the earth now would be sufficient to clear polar seas of all ice." *We would then be living in a "normal" climate.* (p. 8) (Emphasis added)

Hambidge quotes Russell further:

Russell finds no adequate evidence of recurring climatic cycles; there is no proof that short-time climatic changes, at least, are anything more than matters of chance. Of the many theories that have been advanced to account for long-time changes, especially the occurrence of glacial epochs, he discusses several briefly—changes in the angle of the ecliptic (the inclination of the earth's axis), precession of the equinoxes (a cycle occurring every 26,000 years), variations in the suns' radiant energy as indicated by sunspots, changes in the atmosphere that might affect the amount of radiant energy reaching the earth, changes in the amount of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere, volcanic dust. In most cases, he concludes, the cause suggested is not adequate to produce the effect, or there are other serious objections to the theory. (p. 9)

The author has some interesting comments about climate and the affect on the human body.

So far as health is concerned, the monotony of the tropical climate is more harmful than the heat and humidity. Where climatic variations are slight from day to day and season to season, the body loses its ability to adapt itself to changes and thus becomes more sensitive to whatever changes do occur. Hence the danger, for example, of "chills" in the Tropics; bodily resistance to cold has been lost. Moreover, if there is enough variation in the climate, it is possible to withstand extreme conditions for a while, even though they might be dangerous if long-continued. (p. 25)

Here is another interesting health note.

Those who have high energy production because of an overactive thyroid are likely to become neurasthenic [lassitude, irritable] in the Tropics. There is less oxygen per cubic foot in hot than in cold air, and this may reduce the effectiveness of all bodily functions unless the body becomes adjusted to it. (p. 26)

## **CLIMATE CHANGE THROUGH THE AGES**

By: Richard Joel Russell (Professor of Physical Geography, Louisiana State University, Collaborator, Soil Conservation Service)

Russell first talks about what is a normal climate as far as geologic history is concerned.

Normal geologic periods were times of quiet between [geologic] revolutions during which normal climates prevailed. Rocks deposited at such times indicate a minimum of relief—unevenness in height—and few signs of crustal unrest. The paleontologic record is one of widespread ranges in both plant and animal distribution. The early Cenozoic was such a time. Plants closely allied to some of our warm-climate types were flourishing in places such as Greenland, Spitzbergen, and other lands in the high latitudes where their growth is impossible today. Even more strikingly uniform were the temperatures in all latitudes during most of the Paleozoic and Mesozoic eras. (p. 75)

The Author quotes C.E.P. Brooks concerning the growth of the ice caps.

Brooks [Brooks, C.E.P., 1926 Climate Through the Ages; A study of the Climatic Factors and Their Variations] has shown that a surprisingly small variation in temperature causes a change from open to ice-capped polar seas. As long as winter temperatures remain above 28° F., the approximate freezing

point of ocean water, the polar seas remain open. At slightly lower temperatures, the ice frozen during the winter melts again in the following summer, and the seas remain effectively open. But if the winter temperature falls about 5° F. lower than the freezing point of the ocean water, an ice cap will form. Its growth will be slow at first but summer melting will not quite offset the effect of winter freezing. After its radius has reached about 600 miles, the growth of the ice cap becomes rapid because the ice itself has a cooling effect on surrounding areas and the rate of summer melting is thus reduced. Growth continues until the ice extends so far from the polar areas that its margins encounter temperatures sufficiently high to stop further extension. Glacial climates have their optimum development at such times. Rising temperatures cause retreat of the ice and the modification of climate patterns. The cooling effect of the ice cap is so great that retreat is slow until the ice has diminished in area to its critical point—a radius of about 600 miles—after which the ice disappears very rapidly. [This is primarily because snow/ice is white and reflects, rather than absorbs solar energy.] For a complete explanation of the theory behind these conclusions the reader is again referred to Brooks *Climate Through the Ages*.

Polar ice now lowers the temperatures in Canada and the United States many degrees. It profoundly affects ocean temperatures, especially at great depths. There is a sort of vicious circle in ice-cap and temperature relationships.

Brooks calculates that lowering of polar temperatures 5° F. under the freezing point ultimately results in a drop of 50° F. in polar winter temperatures. The initial drop causes the growth of the polar ice cap; the cooling effect of the ice itself is responsible for the remainder of the drop. A rise of 2° F. in the temperature of the earth now would be sufficient to clear polar seas of all ice. We are thus in a world where the balance is extremely delicate between normal

and glacial climates. (p. 76)

Here is some historical perspective.

The oceans of normal times were much warmer than those of today. In the absence of polar ice, from which cold water, heavy because of its temperature, now creeps to abyssal depths and accumulates, it is probable that bottom temperatures were considerably higher.

The distribution of both plant and animal fossils bears out these generalizations. (p. 77)

The author mentions that toward the end of the Paleozoic glacial deposits occur in tropical India. (p. 80) He goes on to note that we are still in an ice age.

That we have not fully emerged from an ice age is evident from the fact that complete melting of the Greenland and Antarctic ice caps would result in raising sea level another 100 to 160 feet. (p. 81)

So what about atolls?

Many atolls occur in places where surrounding oceans are deep, showing that they are perched upon islands of quite another origin, because corals live only in shallow water and could not have established themselves on the ocean floor. Similar reefs form rings around existing islands. It is generally believed that atolls were originally fringing reefs and that either the subsidence of islands or a rise in sea level accounts for their present condition. Against the first of these suggestions is the fact of widespread distribution. It seems improbable that islands in all parts of tropical oceans would sink together. More probably the seas have risen. From this consideration came the recognition of the fact that each major glacial advance caused a lowering of general sea levels and each major glacial retreat caused a subsequent rise. (p. 82)

As further evidence of glaciations he mentions the area between the Wasatch Range of Utah and the Sierra Nevada of California and the enclosed basins found there.

Lakes exist in some of these basins today—among them Great Salt Lake, Winnemucca, Pyramid, Walker, Tahoe, and others. Most of these lakes are low today, [1941] and many of them are dry-floored, being known as playas; conspicuous examples are Carson Sink, Black Rock Desert Playa, and the Surprise Valley lakes. Similar lakes exist in the dry regions of all other parts of the world. They have been called “Nature’s rain gages,” because heavier precipitation deepens their waters and diminished precipitation lowers them or even dries them up completely. (ibid)

In 1984 Salt Lake was rising and consideration was given to a number of alternatives, among them pumping some of the water elsewhere. Ultimately it was not found necessary.

<https://water.utah.gov/GSL/GSLflood.htm>

While we make a big thing about how the climate has changed and the temperature has risen we need to keep in mind that we have only had good instruments to measure weather for about 150 years.

Instrumental climatology, the precise, modern science based upon actual measured observations, dates only from the middle of the nineteenth century. The thermometer and barometer were invented two centuries earlier, but systematic observations were not taken. The earliest rainfall record, in the modern sense, started at Padua, northern Italy, in 1725. Suns pots have been recorded since 1749. At the beginning of the nineteenth century there were only 5 places in the United States and 12 in Europe where worth-while observations were being taken. The Challenger Expedition, 1872-76, brought back the first significant observations taken at sea. Even today [1941] the climatologist finds data too meager for satisfactory conclusions in nearly all parts of the world. (p.

Of course today we have more land based weather stations, weather balloons, and satellites, (1969) but many weather stations have been moved from one location to another, usually from a grassy field to an airport, so the record is not consistent. Moving to an airport means setting on concrete which usually reflects a higher temperature, especially at night. This makes it look like the climate is increasing in temperature, when actually it is not, or not at the same rate.

By the end of the bronze age, about 1,000 B.C. the climate had changed.

European climates were warm enough at that time to permit the growing of crops high in the mountains, in places now glaciated. A new period of flooding, starting about 850 B.C., drove the people to drier and warmer localities. Similar histories have been traced for dwellers around lakes in northern Africa and the enclosed lakes of western and central Asia. (p. 87)

So what did the climate look like in the not so distant past?

From the climatic standpoint, warm and moist conditions lasted from about 5,000 to 3,000 B.C., and the time is called the Atlantic period. Temperatures were high enough so that all small mountain glaciers of the Alps and the present United States disappeared completely. (p. 89)

The author points out that climatic conditions at that time were not the same the world over, but varied from place to place. Some places were quite wet for a couple thousand years then had severe drought conditions. Our recent droughts in parts of the Southwest, then, are not unusual in terms of the geologic/climatologic record. Some places widely separated were quite wet, then they turned dry.

About 400 B.C. a precipitation maximum is indicated in North

America, Africa, western Asia, and Europe. All of these places record very dry conditions about A.D. 700. There is thus considerable evidence in favor of world-wide climate swings. On the other hand, the records indicate some notable exceptions, particularly between European and Chinese precipitation. (p. 90)

He goes on to say more on the subject.

Advocates of climatic stability who use first-century vs. twentieth-century comparisons have no stronger case than would a person who might visit Duluth each January and advocate a theory that average annual temperatures there are below freezing. (ibid)

From about A.D. 180 to 350 Europe experienced a wet period. The fifth century was dry in Europe and western Asia and apparently also in North America. Many of the lakes in the western United States appear to have dried out completely. Europe was both warm and dry in the seventh century. Glaciers retreated to such an extent that a heavy traffic used Alpine passes now closed by ice. Tree rings in the western United States indicate minimum precipitation at this time. Nile floods were low until about A.D. 1000. (ibid)

If anything can be said about climate the only thing that seems to be constant is that climate is always changing. Here in Idaho we say if you don't like the weather just wait and it will change. We are on the edge of competing air currents which means we can have very arctic air, or tropical.

The beginning of the ninth century brought heavier precipitation to Europe. The levels of lakes rose, and people living around their borders were pushed upslope. Documental evidence from south-western Asia and American tree rings give similar testimony. Warm, dry conditions returned during the tenth and eleventh centuries. This was a time of great exploratory activity among northwestern Europeans. The Arctic

ice cap may have disappeared entirely. In any event the logs of Greenland voyagers show routes of travel where they would now be impossible because of ice floes. Greenland was settled in 984 and abandoned about 1410. During the eleventh and twelfth centuries it was in rather close touch with Iceland and Europe, even to the point of having its own bishop. The decline of the colony was due to unsatisfactory conditions both in Greenland and in northwestern Europe. The first half of the thirteenth century was a period of great storminess, as shown by documents describing conditions on the North Sea. The early fourteenth century was unusually cold and snowy in Iceland and Denmark. America, too, experienced cold and wet weather during this general period. The Aztecs settled Mexico in 1325, when lakes stood at levels higher than today's levels. Drought and lower levels followed, but in 1550 lakes again reached high stages.

The early seventeenth century in Europe was particularly wet. Alpine glaciers extended far down valleys, and northern Italy suffered from disastrous floods. Glaciers retreated between 1640 and 1770 and then advanced until the middle of the nineteenth century. Since then they have retreated back to sixteenth-century positions. This appears to be a world-wide condition and suggests that the last century has had higher summer temperatures than the eighteenth century just preceding. (pp. 90, 91)

The author notes the difficulty of developing climate trends when we have only had good instrumentation for a few short years.

Though firm advocates of climate cycles will sharply disagree, such facts as we possess today neither definitely demonstrate nor disprove the existence of any real cycle. Such climate variability as has been observed may be explained as resulting wholly from random fluctuations. (p. 92)

(I wonder what he would say if he were writing today. Could

he see the variations that we seem to see on a world-wide scale as simply "random fluctuations"?)

The author develops some theories based on the tilt of the axis of the Earth toward the ecliptic, the plane on which it revolves around the sun. The angle of the Earth in relation to the plane of the ecliptic was  $23^{\circ}27'3''$  in 1941. It is estimated that it will reach a minimum of  $22^{\circ}30'$  in 9,600 years. (Present angle 2017,  $23^{\circ}26'13.3''$ , and it varies from 22.1 to 24.5 in a 41,000 year cycle.) This inclination of the axis of the Earth is the principal cause of our seasons. (If the Earth were at an angle of  $90^{\circ}$  to the plane of revolution, night and day would be the same all over the Earth, and there would be no seasons.) It is estimated by some scientists that this change in the angle of the axis is enough to cause changes in climate, though others feel it is not enough difference to matter. (One could stop here and consider that our native Earth has considerable Intelligent Design.)

There is another factor, a cycle that happens every 26,000 years. That is the fact that the orbit of the Earth is not completely round, so at some points at various times of the year the Earth is either closer or farther from the Sun.

Another factor that could affect climate is sunspots, variations in the radiant energy from the sun, but in 1941 they did not know much about the relationship between the two. Today (2017) there is a much stronger case for variations in solar energy affecting changes in climate.

Another thing that may affect climate is the atmosphere and the relation to the Sun's energy reaching the Earth.

The ability of the sun's radiant energy to travel from the outer limits of the atmosphere to the earth's surface may change with changes in the atmosphere itself; on a clear day the coefficient is higher than on a day with a heavy cloud

layer. Such variations might produce results similar to those caused by variations in the emission of radiant energy by the sun itself. (p. 93)

The author goes on to suggest why this might be a factor in a changing climate.

If the atmosphere had a perpetual cloud layer, a great deal of solar radiation would be reflected back to space, and consequently the amount of energy available to the earth's surface in the form of heat would be diminished. A cloud blanket, however, would also cut off a good deal of terrestrial radiation, tending to conserve such heat as might exist beneath it. Temperature ranges between day and night, one season and another, and higher and lower latitudes would be reduced. (p. 94)

So, which is more important, the reflection of the energy from the Sun that comes to the Earth, or the insulating quality of the cloud cover? The difficulty, of course, is that the Earth is never totally covered by clouds, and so it would be very difficult to estimate the relationship between the two. Mountain ranges, especially, affect the amount of Earth that is covered with clouds.

The author also talks about carbon dioxide.

Much has been written about varying amounts of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere as a possible cause of glacial periods. The theory received a fatal blow when it was realized that carbon dioxide is very selective as to the wave lengths of radiant energy it will absorb, filtering out only such waves as even very minute quantities of water vapor dispose of anyway. No probable increase in atmospheric carbon dioxide could materially affect either the amount of insolation reaching the surface or the amount of terrestrial radiation lost to space. (ibid)

But what about volcanoes? More dust in the air will affect

the solar energy.

Large amounts of volcanic (sic) dust in the atmosphere have also been considered as a possible cause of glacial climates. Lowered temperatures have followed great dust-producing volcanic explosions during the period of instrumental observation. Volcanoes have been particularly active during times of glacial climate. It seems most reasonable, however, to relate both the volcanic activity and the climate to crustal unrest [earthquakes and continental drift] and to regard the former more in the light of modifying influence than as the underlying cause of the latter. (ibid)

Volcanoes spew out large quantities of carbon dioxide and acid, which could also affect cloud formation as well as affect weather in other ways.

What about energy from the interior of the Earth itself?

There is a slow radiation into the atmosphere of heat that slowly escapes from the earth's interior. It has been suggested that variations in the rate of escape could produce changes in climates. The rate of escape, however, is too slow to have an appreciable effect upon such things as daily or seasonal temperature ranges today. These are controlled by solar rather than by terrestrial energy. (ibid)

When I worked in a mine, a mile underground, it was very hot and no one could work there without ventilation. But, from where did that heat come? Obviously it comes from the center of the Earth from cooling, or from nuclear reactions.

The conclusions of the author leave one with the feeling that it would be very difficult to predict what the climate will do in the future.

Man has observed that climate conditions fluctuate rather widely from time to time at a given place, and in seeking to understand such natural phenomena he has been tempted to

explain such fluctuations on the basis of recurring cycles. As yet, [1941] however, no definite proof has been advanced to contradict the opinion that all such relatively short-term climate changes are nothing more than matters of chance. The world pattern of climates today is the product of climatic variations, not the expression of recurring mean, or normal, conditions. The extent of desert climate will not be the same next year as this. The humid margin of the desert is the product of an ever-changing distribution of extreme aridity. The time may come when such changes will be well enough understood to be of definite forecast and economic value, but it is likely that such information will be the fruit of long-continued and patient research. (p.95)

## **CLIMATE AND SETTLEMENT IN THE GREAT PLAINS**

By: C. Warren Thornthwaite ,Chief, Climate and Physiographic Division; Office of Research, Soil and Conservation Service.

The author talks about changes in climate for the Great Plains.

The year 1905 was one of the雨iest in the history of the Great Plains, and semiarid climate disappeared from the region altogether, except in a small island in southeastern Colorado. Moist-subhumid climate, normal to Iowa and western Illinois, occupied most of Montana and extended in two great lobes westward across Nebraska and Oklahoma. Humid climate, characteristic of Ohio, pushed into the Plains in two places. (p. 183)

In 1905 it was very wet in most of the Great Plains. Now note what happens in just a few years.

The years 1910 and 1934 were 2 of the driest on record. In 1910 desert climate covered most of the southern Plains; there were a few islands of desert climate in the northern Plains, and semiarid climate was displaced by arid eastward as far as Wisconsin. In 1934 nearly half of the area of the Great

Plains experienced desert climate. (ibid)

So what about droughts?

In 1931 a disastrous drought was experienced in the northern and central Great Plains, with desert climate prevailing in most of eastern Montana and in parts of eastern Colorado and western Kansas. Thereafter, in every year until the end of the decade, some part of the Plains was affected by serious drought; and in 1934 and 1936 the region from end to end was scourged with drought. (ibid)

Droughts and heat waves seem to go together.

The **1936 North American heat wave** was the most severe [heat wave](#) in the modern history of [North America](#). It took place in the middle of the [Great Depression](#) and [Dust Bowl](#) of the 1930s, and caused catastrophic human suffering and an enormous economic toll. The death toll exceeded 5,000, and huge numbers of crops were destroyed by the heat and lack of moisture. Many state and city record high temperatures set during the 1936 heat wave stood until the [Summer 2012 North American heat wave](#).<sup>[11][21]</sup> The 1936 heat wave followed [one of the coldest winters on record](#).  
([https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1936\\_North\\_American\\_heat\\_wave](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1936_North_American_heat_wave))

Thornthwaite went on to mention the affect these droughts had on the population.

The depression, coming simultaneously with the onset of the drought, carried prices of agricultural products down to the lowest levels on record. The Great Plains farmers, burdened with expensive power machinery and land that had been overcapitalized, were bankrupted almost immediately, and Federal relief in many forms poured into the region. Despite the fact that the administration of relief tended to discourage movement of population, there was a tremendous emigration from the Plains region between 1930 and 1940.

In many respects the period from 1920 to 1940 resembled the earlier period between 1880 and 1900. In both a series of rainy years was followed by a disastrous drought. Both wet periods occurred when there was great pressure for more farm land and encouraged rapid immigration that led to extension of the cultivated area and to overgrazing. Each drought period set in motion an emigration that grew into a rout. In both cases the series of rainy years had been mistaken for normal climate, with disastrous results. (pp, 185, 186)

## THE COLONIATION OF NORTHERN LANDS

By: Vilhjalmur Stefansson (Anthropologist)

Not everyone has the same view of water.

It is fundamental in southern thinking that water is useful and desirable as a liquid, but that it is undesirable, hostile, and even deadly when a solid. In the [extreme] north, the attitude is the reverse. There water is considered to be most friendly and useful when it is cold and hard. In the south, people think of water in its relation to travel as something in which you swim, or on which you move by oar, sail, or steam power. With southerners it is a miracle to walk on water. To northerners the most commonplace use of water is to walk on it; thereafter they think of it as a highway, or highway material, for sledges, tractors, skis, snowshoes, skates, and airplanes. (p.208)

It is a question of daylight.

Another common failure to grasp northern principles is to suppose that in the north, summer frosts destructive to wheat necessarily increase. The contrary is true. At Lacombe, near the southern boundary of Canada, during 15 years the average frost-free period was only 69 days; but at Beaverlodge, 200 miles farther north, it was 80 days, and at Fort Vermilion, 230 miles farther north than Beaverlodge, it was 88 days. This increasing length of the frost-free period has, of

course, nothing to do with Japan Current, Chinook wind, or any other fanciful explanation; it is due to the simple and constantly observed fact that in the wheat country which runs north through the center of the continent, much of it originally prairie, July frost results from a gradual accumulation of chill during a long absence of the sun, the actual deadly nip usually coming just before or just after sunrise. Northward from Ladcombe to Fort Vermilion the summer nights get shorter rapidly, which accounts for the northward increase in length of the frost-free period; north of Vermilion the darkness does not last long enough in midsummer to produce a sufficiently low temperature for a destructive frost. (pp. 213, 214)

### **CLIMATE AND FUTURE SETTLEMENT**

Jan O.M. Broek (Associate Professor of Geography, University of California)

Has the arctic been open to travel at times? Just one example.

In this respect the recent policy of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics [Russia] is of great interest. The main goal is to create a safe navigation route through the arctic waters, practically a private corridor of some 6,000 miles, linking the western and eastern extremities of the country. In the last few years a score of ships have each season (July until October) made the through passage. (p. 234)

### **COMFORT AND DISEASE IN RELATION TO CLIMATE**

Joseph Hirsh (Assistant Health Education Specialist)

There is more illness in cold seasons than in warm seasons.

Many (if not most) diseases, such as the common cold, pneumonia, infantile paralysis, [polio] and others, exhibit a seasonal pattern. During some months of the year the number

of cases is relatively small while in other months the number is large. The greatest number of cases of the common cold, for example, occur during the winter months of January, February, and March, and the least during July and August. Conversely, cases of infantile paralysis reach a maximum during late summer and are generally absent during the winter.

Altitude is not precisely a variable of climate. However, a number of climatic factors are associated with it—increased sunlight and wind and lower temperature, humidity, and air pressure. Certain well-recognized physiological effects are related to altitude, both in mountainous regions and in airplane flights. For example, high altitude increases the number of red blood cells, accelerates respiration, and increases the metabolic rate. In connection with other factors previously noted, moderately high altitudes are conducive to good health generally and in suspected and active cases of tuberculosis specifically, unless otherwise indicated in individual cases. On the other hand, a rapid change to a high altitude is exceedingly bad for people with some diseases of the heart and blood vessels. (p. 243)

## **EFFECTS OF CLIMATIC FACTORS ON GROWING PLANTS**

A.C. Hildbeth (Principal Physiologist, Cheyenne Horticultural Field Station, Bureau of Plant Industry), J.R. Magness (Principal Pomologist [one who studies the growing of fruits] Bureau of Plant Industry), and John W. Mitchell (Associate Physiologist, Bureau of Plant Industry)

The mineral elements from the soil that are usable by the plant must be dissolved in the soil solution before they can be taken into the root. They are carried to all parts of the growing plant and are built into essential plant materials while in a dissolved state. The carbon dioxide from the air may enter the leaf as a gas, but is dissolved in water in the leaf before it is combined with a part of the water to form simple sugars—the base material from which the plant body is

mainly built. Actively growing plant parts are generally 75 to 90 percent water. Structural parts of plants, such as woody stems no longer actively growing, may have much less water than growing tissues.

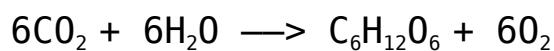
The actual amount of water in the plant at any one time, however, is only an infinitesimal part of what passes through it during its development. The process of photosynthesis, by which carbon dioxide and water are combined—in the presence of chlorophyll and with energy derived from light—to form sugars, require that carbon dioxide from the air enter the plant. This occurs mainly in the leaves. The leaf surface is not solid but contains great numbers of stomata, or pores, through which the carbon dioxide enters. The same structure that permits the one gas to enter the leaf, however permits another gas—water vapor—to be lost from it. Since carbon dioxide is present in the air only in trace quantities (3 to 4 parts in 10,000 parts of air [1941]) (400 parts per million, .04%) and water vapor is near saturation in the air spaces within the leaf (at 80° F. saturated air would contain about 186 parts of water vapor in 10,000 parts of air), the total amount of water vapor lost is many times the carbon dioxide intake.

Actually, because of wind and other factors, the loss of water in proportion to carbon dioxide intake may be even greater than the relative concentrations of the two gases. Also, not all of the carbon dioxide that enters the leaf is synthesized into carbohydrates. (p. 300)

The authors do not mention the part that oxygen plays in these chemical reactions. Here are the basics:

Photosynthesis can be represented using a chemical equation.

The overall balanced equation is...



Sunlight energy

Where:  $\text{CO}_2$  = carbon dioxide

$\text{H}_2\text{O}$  = water

Light energy is required

$\text{C}_6\text{H}_{12}\text{O}_6$  = glucose [a carbohydrate, sugar]

$\text{O}_2$  = oxygen

<https://msu.edu/user/morleyti/sun/Biology/photochem.html>

It is also important to point out that when any carbohydrate burns or decomposes it produces carbon dioxide and water vapor.

## INFLUENCE OF CLIMATE AND WEATHER ON GROWTH OF CORN

Merle T. Jenkins (Principal Agronomist [one who studies soils and crops], Division of Cereal Crops and Diseases, Bureau of Plant Industry)

Corn does best when the weather is warmer, especially at night. Not all species have the same temperature requirements, but most require warm weather.

Corn is a warm-weather plant that requires high temperatures both day and night during the growing season. Finch and Baker state that practically no corn is grown where the mean summer temperature is less than 66° F., or where the average night temperature during the 3 summer months falls below 55°. The production of corn along the northern border of the United States and at the higher elevations in the West is consequently unimportant in spite of constant efforts to develop strains better suited to these regions. The region of greatest production in the United States has a mean summer temperature of 70° to 80° [day], mean night temperature exceeding 58°, and a frostless season of over 140 days. The results of a study of the average temperatures and yields during the 16-year period 1914–29 for the 24 States from New York westward and southward which produce large crops of corn

without irrigation, show that the States with the largest average yields had average summer temperatures for the months of June, July, and August of 68° to 72° F. (p. 310)

It would therefore appear that if the climate should actually warm at least five degrees it would be a real benefit to the raising of corn. Rising levels of carbon dioxide would also benefit the growth of all plants.

While strains of corn differ somewhat in their temperature requirements for germination and seedling development, few are able to germinate satisfactorily below 50° F. Warm weather after planting hastens germination and early growth. (ibid)

We have found here in Northern Idaho that if we have a week of sunshine after planting the corn will come up, but if it turns cold the plants do not grow. Further, if we get a lot of rain after planting the seeds tend to rot in the ground. So, here is another case where a rise in temperature in the late spring would be a help to corn production.

Corn flowers [tassles] and ripens much sooner when grown at 80° than at 70° F., and temperatures as low as 60° greatly retard flowering and maturing. (ibid)

Our corn does not really begin to grow well until we have several days approaching 100° F.

Although corn grows best in warm weather, extremely high temperatures, especially when accompanied by deficient moisture, may be injurious. Plants are most susceptible to injury by high temperatures at the tasseling stage, when a combination of high temperature and low humidity, resulting in extreme desiccation, may kill the leaves and tassels and prevent pollination. (ibid)

As noted warm weather is necessary for growing corn, but it is

also important to keep the crop well watered. Dryland farming of corn then depends on the rain that nature happens to bring.

## **CLIMATE AND VEGETABLE CROPS**

Victor R. Boswell (Principal Horticulturist) and Henry A Jones (Principal Olericulturist, Division of Fruit and Vegetable Crops and Diseases, Bureau of Plant Industry) (Olericulturist – One who cultivates vegetables for the home or market)

Irrigation has probably done more than anything else to extend the frontiers of vegetable production. What were sun-baked deserts at the turn of the [twentieth] century are now our most productive vegetable districts. (p. 380)

The authors also mention the refrigerated trucks that haul produce from farm to market as being a large factor in obtaining good quality produce.

## **CONCLUSION**

The book has dealt with the various factors that affect climate. What effect does the climate have on the various crops that are grown in the United States, and elsewhere? Rather than looking at the various negative aspects of a particular climate the book seeks to mitigate those conditions, either in manipulation of different natural resources, or in the modification of the various plants to be able to survive when it is either too hot, too cold, too wet or too dry. Rather than doing as they did we waste a lot of time trying to place the blame on someone or some group of people or industries. Carbon dioxide is not the chief cause of increases in global temperatures, but the Sun is the primary source of heat, and carbon dioxide is coming from the oceans and elsewhere. We also learn that though the atmosphere contains a very small percentage of carbon dioxide it is also the source of all living matter, both plant and animal. Simply put, plants take in carbon dioxide and give off oxygen. It is a simple life cycle that has gone on for

thousands of years. It is up to us to make the most of it.

© 2017 Jim Hollingsworth – All Rights Reserved

E-Mail: [jimhollingsworth@frontier.com](mailto:jimhollingsworth@frontier.com)

**[Bio:** Jim Hollingsworth has taught and administered school for a number of years, has a strong interest in issues of science, and is a layman working against global warming alarmism. He got most interested after attending a climate change seminar put on by the Heartland Institute and has followed the speakers for many years.

Jim Hollingsworth is a retired building contractor in Kootenai County Idaho. He ran for state representative several times and served on the Kootenai County Republican Central Committee.

His former article was [The Myth of Global Warming:\]](#)

---

## **Six Reasons Why The Christian Retail Industry Is Struggling**



1.) A lot of consumers don't understand the importance of support for local establishments. Some people think it's "cool" to shop online without realizing that every purchase is the equivalent of a vote. When people shop online, they are voting for their local shopping options to vanish and to send their prosperity away from their communities.

2.) Some vendors circumvented "brick and mortar" by going direct to the end consumer instead of using locally

established outlets. It is impossible to stay in any business when the same folks who make a product are enticing consumers to shop direct with them and using financial incentives as a lure. Fly-by-night internet opportunists and volunteer-staffed church bookstores eliminated jobs by competing with local businesses.

When we joined the Christian Booksellers Association in 1988, we were required to have a location open to the public at least 40 hours a week in a downtown or retail area. Most companies we bought from required us to be a legitimate business with standard operating expenses. The direct-to-consumer sales diminished the demand that drove customers into our stores for products and services. Filling the needs of the community made it possible for local bookstores to pay rent, utilities, wages and taxes. Distribution is one thing, but undercutting and shutting out local businesses to support mega-operations in a distant location destroys the community spirit as well as the local economy.

3.) Message erosion—lack of trust in the integrity of the message. Is it worth buying if it may not be good? Our store has always tried to stock the best values and faithful messages, but the spiritual junk food is giving folks cavities.

4.) An abundance of information everywhere. Many consumers now expect everything to be either cheap or free. Instead of enjoying the Bible, they would rather spend an abbreviated amount of time on Google or YouTube.

5.) Younger shoppers, from middle age down, are adopting online shopping as a way of life. I'll never forget the hurt I felt when I realized my churches were shopping online. When people support Amazon, they're also supporting the distribution of pornography, violent video games and all other forms of anti-Christian godlessness. Christian consumers are spending their hard-earned money to make Amazon prosper, to

the destruction of their fellow Christians' businesses.

6.) Publishers implemented uneven scales by giving better terms and discounts to the "big box" retailers. There was no voice to demand the same deals for the independents. The FCS chain was considered "too big to fail", so their creditors let them have the longest leash in the industry and they failed anyway. It's as if the independent local retailers were invisible.

So what can we learn about this?

**Honor God.** How we live our lives, treat our vendors and our customers and everyone in our communities reflects our belief system. If God is not first, nothing else matters.

**Debt is bad.** Spending money you don't have and failing to pay your obligations is not wise. I have a hard time calling it "Family Christian Stores" because it's not owned by a family and it's not Christian to not pay your debts. The only part of the name that is accurate is "Stores". When it went bankrupt two years ago, a judge expunged \$127 million dollars of debt owed to their vendors. Considering there were about 266 stores at the time, that's around \$612,100 in debt per store! The chain was bought in 2012 and organized as a non-profit organization with the benefit of more tax advantages. This makes it more difficult to understand how the debt could have gotten so far out of control. (Their records show they had gross sales of \$230 million—averaging nearly \$900,000 annual sales per store. So the amount of debt would have been more than six months of gross sales!)

**Charity:** If you want to donate to a charity, donate out of your own bank account. If you buy because you thought the business was donating to charity, it is a marketing manipulation. FCS advertised they gave their profits to missions projects and widows and orphans. That sounds noble

enough, but cheating a company out of payments due so you can donate to a good cause is not right or honorable. By other calculations, the amount donated was .01% of gross sales. That means if you spent **\$100.00, about one penny was donated to charity!**

**Fairness:** Buy something for what it is worth and sell something for what it is worth. I have had customers come into my bookstore asking for special discounts. For one person to get a discount means others must pay more to make up for it. This results in a “thumb-on-the-scales” effect. We don’t get discounts off our electric bills or tax bills, so it’s better for everyone to charge a fair price for everything and then everybody benefits.

In the statement to their customers, Family Christian Stores blamed the publishers and gift vendors for not giving them big enough discounts and more time to pay “so they could remain competitive.” Competitive against what? FCS located their stores in market areas that were already served and fought against independent Christian bookstores by undercutting the pricing integrity.

As long as the publishers cooperated with their strategy, our industry was doomed. The publishers could take a lesson from Lifeway Publishers. If you have a good book, you don’t have to degrade the suggested retail price to get people to buy it.

It’s been said that competing on price is the worst strategy because **you lose even if you win**. This chain ate others in the industry and ultimately ate themselves. Selling for the cheapest price **is not a ministry**. Competition in our industry is not just harmless “fun and games”.

**We didn’t realize how badly we were being oppressed** until FCS went away. The upper-level management of FCS did a great deal of damage to the Christian retail industry. We were so mercilessly undersold, we shouldn’t have continued to exist

this long. FCS tried to break the backs of the local independent Christian bookstores by competing in these ways:

- 1.) They opened up in areas served by other Christian bookstores.
- 2.) They created a mentality in our customers to always wait for a coupon.
- 3.) They trained customers that everything should be on a \$5 sale.
- 4.) They created a false perception that purchasing from them is the same as donating to charity.
- 5.) Many Christian bookstores were so demoralized, they lost the desire to compete because the marketing conditions were stacked against them.
- 6.) This aggressive behavior caused the demise of hundreds of local independent Christian bookstores.

**Is there a future for our industry?** That depends on whether the Christians want us enough to support us. The marketplace is defined and shaped by the need. Everyone seems to love the ministry aspect of our position, but **even ministries must have a financial foundation** in order to continue. It is up to the customers to decide how to support a brick and mortar presence in their communities.

People frequently come into our store looking for donations for their charitable events. If they shop on Amazon, why are they not asking Amazon to donate to their events? A business in the marketplace is part of the community. A relationship can only work if it is mutually beneficial. The customers in a community where a Christian bookstore exists will write the rest of the story.

**By Cynthia L. Davis**

Cynthia and her husband, Bernie, and have owned Back to Basics Christian Bookstore for over 28 years. She was elected to

five terms on the O'Fallon Board of Aldermen and four terms in the Missouri State Legislature. Cynthia and Bernie have seven children and have been married over 36 years.

E-Mail: [Cynthia4Missouri@gmail.com](mailto:Cynthia4Missouri@gmail.com)

---

## **The Mullahs ruling Iran are not Iranians**

Being Iranian is defined by a state of mind, not by a place of residence. The barbaric Islamist mullahs and their mercenaries presently ruling Iran are not Iranians. They are Islamofascists who have betrayed their magnificent heritage and have enlisted themselves in the service of a most oppressive, discriminating, and demeaning ideology.

Iranians are proud spiritual descendants of King Cyrus the Great, the author of the first charter of human rights. Some of Cyrus' children live in the patch of land called Iran. The overwhelming majority—free humans with human beliefs—live in every country, city, and village of the earth.

These world-wide people, one and all, irrespective of nationality, color, or creed are Iranians because they all adhere to the Cyrus Charter; they practice and defend its lofty tenets; and, transfer this precious humanity's treasure to the next generation.

Unequivocal genetic findings have clearly established that biologically there is only one human race; that the genetic variation within a single troop of chimpanzees, for instance, is greater than that of any two human groupings, no matter how different they may appear physically.

What makes people different is not their biology, but the “software” that runs them. There is ample proof to support the above assertion. A case in point is the present menace posed by the people whose life is programmed by the software of Islam: an ideology anathema to the Cyrus Charter. And the results are self-evident. Hate, superstition, violence, and a raft of other inhuman beliefs drives these religious fascists. These captive followers of the primitive Islamic Charter are both the perpetrators and the victims of much suffering. The result is backward Islamic societies that are intent at dragging the rest of the world into the same sorry state. Misery likes company, it is said.

We recognize that the dysfunctional Islamic software is deeply engrained in the minds of many Muslims who opt to remain in mental bondage rather than purge their minds of the Islamic software and join the rest of the human family with a new emancipating program for life-liberty.

Islamic clergy, the parasitic prime beneficiaries of Islam, are master practitioners of the carrot and stick strategy. By drawing heavily from the Quran and the Hadith, the conniving mullahs and imams have assembled a potent arsenal of threats and promises to keep the faithful in line. They had little trouble in so doing, since Islamic scripture is replete with graphic horrific punishment awaiting the wayward and the unbelievers, while the rewards for the obedient docile, if he is male, are described as endless variety of sensual pleasures. Anyone daring to leave the corral of Islam is apostate and automatically condemned to death. And that's just for starters. The punishment awaiting the ungrateful deserter of the one and only true path, Islam threatens, is a raft of horrific eternal torment in Allah's hell.

And for the true faithful—the mindless robot—the promised rewards, all physical pleasures, are infinite and eternal.

In spite of these horrid threats and empty promises, more and

more people are beginning to recognize Islam for what it is. It is difficult, but not impossible to leave the fraudulent Islam's captivity. Hundreds of thousands have done so successfully and have enjoyed the blessings of liberty.

A great threat facing free people is the recently petrodollar energized Islam embarking on a campaign of recruiting more people under its dark banner. Millions of disenfranchised underclasses in the non-Islamic world, and millions more mentally under-developed may flock to Islam, deluded by its empty promises.

Islam is no longer in its own self-made cage. It has broken out and has established powerful presence in much of the non-Islamic world. Islam is a charter of submission. It is a sworn enemy of freedom and views the Cyrus Charter as heresy. Freedom and tyranny are incompatible. Free people must do all they can to preserve their birthright of liberty and assist others to break from the bondage of Islamic captivity.

The interdependent world community faces great challenges that demand a united effort, uncompromisingly based on justice, to meet the various ills it faces. We can no longer be complacent about events in distant world affecting alien people. Distances are bridged and alien people are now diverse members of the human family.

We honor Dr. Martin Luther King Jr. for proclaiming from a Birmingham jail, "Injustice anywhere is threat to justice everywhere." To demand justice for others, he risked his life, left his native Georgia, and ended in jail of the-then-bigoted south-Birmingham, Alabama. We "Iranians" of the world-free humans—must do no less. We must demand justice for our belief-kin who are suffering under the yoke of Islamofascism in Iran or anywhere in the world.

We also do well to recall the example of an Irish-American President—John F. Kennedy—looking at the Communists' Wall of

Shane in Berlin, proclaiming, “Ich bin ein Berliner”— “I am a Berliner.” By so claiming, he helped rally free people of the world that brought down the wall and created a momentum that eventually swept the totalitarian Communist wall-builders into the dustbin of history.

Now the world is facing wall-builders of a different kind: the Islamofascists who have been at their shameless work for centuries. As their walls built with superstition, discrimination and blood are crumbling; they are intent at building walls in new territories.

But once again, human decency is rising to the challenge. This time in the voice and actions of billions of free people who proclaim: we are also children of Iran in the spirit of Cyrus the Great; “we meet any challenge and pay any price” to defeat Islamofascism; and, we will not rest until humanity is completely free of the despotic rule of Islam.

We Iranians and Iranian-Americans in spirit-free people of the world—greatly cherish liberty, where the mind is imbued with enlightenment, and every individual by the virtue of being born human is afforded measured freedom. It is within the open expanse of liberty that each and every person can be at his or her best. And when the individual person is at his best, humanity is at its best.

© 2016 Amil Imani – All Rights Reserved

---

## **Honoring those who protect us**

As a severely wounded Vietnam veteran, retired in 1968 as a double leg amputee, the brave men and women who have protected us on active military duty, in the intelligence community, in

law enforcement and first responders, have always been uppermost in my mind for their commitment, dedication, and often their ultimate sacrifice in fulfilling a purpose and calling to protect us in our beloved America.

Over the recent past years, it is my observation that only lip service officially has been given to these loyal Americans on the front lines daily in far flung overseas field of fight and daily on the front lines combatting crime and terrorism in the homeland. In my war, Viet Nam, a vocal minority of the population protested the war and the warriors. In recent years, I have been heartened that the majority of our citizens have measurably and demonstrably honored our military. However, on the home front our police often have been vilified and murdered in the streets, witness Dallas, Texas. It has been an appalling demonstration of strife on our own turf.

This past weekend I was brought to tears of joy, often by what I observed as demonstrated by our new President, Donald J. Trump. My witness to his actions and participations in recent days at the Inaugural events have been most heartening as to where his heart and soul reside.

As a teenager in Washington, I watched as members of the Old Guard marched their paces in front of the revered site at the Tomb of the Unknowns at Arlington National Cemetery. The day before the inauguration, there was our President-elect paying his respects at this memorial. There must have been many demands on his time, yet he took the time to visit Arlington. After the luncheon in the Capitol following the official inauguration, I viewed our new Commander-in-Chief and President and Mrs. Trump and Vice President and Mrs. Pence on the bottom steps of the east Capitol side, flanking probably the Commanding General of the Military District of Washington, in their first official function relating to the military. The active military units to be marching in the Inaugural Parade passed in review. There were few spectators. The Capitol grounds were closed off for security.

Viewing the parade, it was obvious the extraordinary security placed around the President's vehicle. When he exited, as it turns out, only shortly twice on the parade route, he was immediately "surrounded" by Secret Service, who were prepared to stop bullets if any of the protesters, who were so prevalent in the Capitol, had been so inclined to become world famous in infamy.

Then there was the parade itself. There the President was standing for most of the parade, saluting smartly, presumably each time our national colors passed him. It was especially noticeable, that, before each active military unit marched past the reviewing stand, that that service branch member of the Joint Chiefs of Staff stood between the President and Vice President to honor their marchers. The family members of our military fallen in action were prominently represented as were our Disabled American Veterans and Paralyzed Veterans of America. My own service academy, West Point, was minimally represented in a small contingent of cadets, a far cry from the entire 2500-member Corps of Cadets, which marched in President Kennedy's parade in 1961. (With pride, I marched with my fellow cadets on that bitterly cold day!)

Typically, in the past, there have been a number of balls inaugural night, but only a reduced number this time, presumably only three. One, most important and heart-warming assuredly, was the Armed Forces Ball attended by our new President Trump. How it warmed my heart to view the President and First Lady, the Pences, and the new President's immediate family on the dance floor at the Armed Forces Ball, dancing with members of the backbone and soul of our military, our enlisted men and women!

It had been written, perhaps as "Fake News," that our new President was to take the weekend off, following the inauguration day activities. But, not for this new and vigorous Chief Executive. On Saturday, he was at the National Cathedral for a prayer service. On the morning of the

inauguration he attended a worship service at the Church of the Presidents, St. John's Episcopal, across Lafayette Square from the White House and immediately west of the headquarters building of Veterans Affairs, where I served in the administration of President George H.W. Bush. Pastor Robert Jeffress in his sermon harkened back to the rebuilding of the walls of Jerusalem by Nehemiah in mid-fifth century B.C. Nehemiah, like our new President Trump, was subject to constant attacks. But Nehemiah, as will our new President, prevailed over all and accomplished his mission.

President Trump's first agency visit was to the Central Intelligence Agency in Langley on Saturday afternoon. It certainly did not look like he took the weekend off. His leadership style was in full bloom as he called attention to the endeavors of the CIA in combatting our enemies overseas. He brought significant and appropriate attention to his new CIA chief, Mike Pompeo.

A good and great leader gets with the 'troops" and this was a classic example of his style.

On Sunday, he continued his expression of his respect for our Americans, who are on the homeland's front lines in serving and protecting us. He held a White House reception for law enforcement and first responders. He called an individual forward to stand between him and VP Pence and I presume it was the head of Secret Service. President Trump stated words to the effect that he felt well-protected from the beginning. In the keeping of his relaxed and humorous style he called up FBI chief James Comey and joked, "He is more famous than I."

The most single expression of the respect to be commanded most deservedly by this new Commander-in -Chief is the story I heard about a high school senior residing in the northeast. A West Point classmate related he had been working with the senior for admission to West Point. He said he would not have entered West Point had President Trump's opponent become

president, but was more than proud under President Trump to serve his country as an officer and as a graduate of West Point and is proceeding to obtain admission to the Academy.

That is my story and I am sticking with it! God bless America, our military, intelligence community, law enforcement, and first responders. It is morning in America again!

© 2017 Allen B. Clark – All Rights Reserved

---

## **Unashamed anti-zionism and demagoguery of Pastor Chuck Baldwin**

It is rare in these days to see such unashamed anti-Zionism displayed loud and proud by a seemingly conservative author, whose language and arguments are, however, more appropriate to the vile socialist left. Mr. Baldwin resorts to demagoguery by mixing together both valid and very invalid issues, i.e., anti-Zionism rants. [\[Link\]](#)

It is surely a valid observation that the spread of homosexuality in America is not confronted enough by our spiritual leaders, and worse, some priests and rabbis pander to and fear the homosexual Mafia more than God.

Yet, it is wrong and ugly to speak about Zionism as though something reprehensible. (\*) It is wrong to blame renowned pastors such as John Hagee for their friendliness to the State of Israel and for being a Christian Zionist. In fact, every consistent Christian must be a Christian Zionist as I will explain. And, it is particularly ugly to blame the President-

elect Donald J. Trump, for his promises to honor the rights of Israel for her land and capital, while the entire world, pandering to the left and Islam, have turned hatred against the Jewish Homeland.

It is both base and ugly to sarcastically characterize the year 2017 and Trump's presidency as though it represents "The Year of the Zionists." Your language, Pastor Baldwin, is no different than that of the Soviet Politburo. What a badge of honor you wear!

Let me clarify some of the basics of Zionism for you, Pastor Baldwin.

- 1) In a secular sense, Zionism is merely a case of the general formula that "Nation X belongs to people X" just as France belongs to the French, Britain belongs to the Brits, Germany to Germans, Spain to Spaniards, Greece to the Greeks, and yes, Israel to the Jews! Zionism is no different than Frenchism, Germanism, etc., except that the Jews ownership of their land began 3,000 years ago, before France, Britain, and Germany even existed.
- 2) The restoration of Israel on her ancient land is an act of immense significance in terms of both social and spiritual justice. Since ancient times, Israel has been a victim of colonialism and oppression. Therefore, as a social issue, Zionism is the most justified case of a national liberation movement, one which delivered the Jewish people, victims of extreme oppression and genocide for centuries, to their national liberation and the restoration of their nationhood.
- 3) As a spiritual issue, Zionism is a realization of God's plan, an act of the highest spiritual value for Jews and consistent Christians. Yet, Israel is the only nation refused basic justice by the rest of the world, the world which was ready to sacrifice Israel for whatever minute reason, or for no reason at all. Any expectations of justice for Israel from

this world are futile (Eric Hoffer).

To be a Zionist is a badge of honor. That is Zionism. To be an anti-Zionist is a mark of baseness.

4) Pastor Baldwin, you are saying that contemporary Israel is not exactly like the model promised by God...fair enough. However, who else is such a model? Whose existence, security, and national interests are questioned and conditioned by other foreign nations? Here is a quote for you. Remember Europe in the 1930s?

Ask yourself this:

- Is it possible for the whole world to be against Jews? Yes.
- Is it possible that the whole world can be wrong? Yes.
- What was the motivating factor then? Antisemitism.
- What is the motivating factor today? Antisemitism.
- Then the world opposed the existence of one Jew.
- Today the world opposes the existence of one Jewish state.

Back then, the world opposed the existence of one Jew. Today, the world opposes the existence of one Jewish State. And yet you are concerned with 2017 being “The Year of the Zionists” for America.

5) America was founded as a Judeo-Christian nation, not anything else. It is a spiritual obligation of America to take the side of Christians and Jews in world affairs. And, it is in America’s national interests to support Israel, the only free nation in the Middle East, and America’s strongest ally in the region.

As Eric Hoffer wrote in 1968 “Israel is our only reliable and unconditional ally. We can rely more on Israel than Israel can rely on us.” [Link] These bitter words are even more true now. And you, Pastor Baldwin, are displeased already about future actions of President Donald J. Trump towards making

America a more reliable and honest ally of Israel! Shame on you and your ministry!

(\*) It is very puzzling and illogical of the hatred to Israel by Western nations and some of their so-called conservatives. Their actions and reasoning exactly replicate the Soviet Politburo.

Soviets hated Israel for too many reasons. First of all, because she allied with America and the West rather than with the Soviets, and because the Soviets hated the very possibility that some small fraction of their population may even contemplate the idea of leaving the USSR for good, or even to be somehow associated with Jewry in the external world. This is the exact reason that Soviets made Zionism a curse word, and a reason for persecution in the USSR! Even learning Hebrew could trigger criminal prosecution back then.

Indeed, the KGB created the PLO, Arafat and the so-called "Palestinian people," (trained in various Soviet military camps, including one near Odessa, the city where I lived.) And, indeed, it was Soviets who promoted the UN resolution equating Zionism and Fascism (a gross cynicism in itself). But that was the USSR.

To imagine that anyone in the West would follow the same propaganda line is unthinkable! It is as if the West borrowed the Soviet talking points for bashing the allies of the West such as South Vietnam, South Korea, or West Germany! And yet, the West, and some of western conservatives, did borrow the Soviet talk points to bash Israel. That is a grotesque reality these days.

[NOTE: The opinion in this article is the opinion of the author and is not necessarily the opinion of NewsWithViews.com, its employees, advertisers, representatives, or other contributing writers.]

---

# DHS takes child from mother gives custody to alleged sex abuser

The MacLaren Nightmare

What would you think about a four-year-old child who, when you wanted to take them to a relative's home, became so agitated in not wanting to go, and so visibly scared that they wet themselves? Would you think there was a real problem; perhaps a dangerous problem? Or, would your first inclination be that the child must have been coached? Unfortunately, for one child and her mother that is exactly the position Department of Human Services (DHS) employee Cori McGovern has taken by asserting the mother introduced the ideas into her own child. By taking this position, DHS has taken the child from her mother and placed her with the girl's father, the exact person the girl so vehemently acted out against being around. It begs the question, how is it that some abused children get lost in the system that is supposed to protect them and wind up being more damaged? One thing is certain, that is exactly what has happened in this nightmare of a case.

According to records, In the Spring of 2015, Christi MacLaren was initially told by her daughter (then four-years-old) that Sean Lenzo (biological father) had rubbed, "magic cream" on her vagina in a really fast motion until bleeding occurred. Next, the young girl claimed Lenzo took a picture of her vagina while it was bleeding, eventually showing her the photo as he laughed. In shock, Christi immediately contacted several professionals that very day. Her main concern was her daughter's safety and seeking help. Unfortunately, there was

no help for Christi and her daughter, only horrific damage according to multiple witnesses.

"Cori McGovern (DHS) has previously been successfully sued for placing a young girl in the hands of child molesters" – Witness

Lenzo isn't the only one with a dark history. The caseworker herself, Cori McGovern, has previously been sued and found liable for placing a young girl in the hands of child molesters, resulting in the young child be raped, repeatedly. According to one Attorney who represented one of McGovern's victims, "DHS settled his client's case for a large sum of money." Instead of being fired for placing the child with rapists, and previous actions, DHS simply transferred McGovern to another office in a nearby town. Today, McGovern is doing the exact same thing to another young girl, Christi's daughter.

### Temporary Visitation

#### Gabriel and Christi with their other daughter

On December 19, 2016 Christi MacLaren, along with her husband Gabriel, and her parents attended a hearing before Jackson County Circuit Court Judge Ronald Grensky regarding Christi's now six-year-old daughter. The hearing was set because the biological father, Sean Lenzo, refused to adhere to a previous order, and prevented the grandparents from seeing the child. Lenzo also claimed Gabriel was a danger to the young girl. Without any factual evidence or witnesses, Lenzo alleged Gabriel abused Christi.

All the facts and evidence are contrary to Lenzo's desperate attempts to smear Gabriel. In fact, 38-year-old Gabriel has no criminal convictions EVER, nor any record of domestic abuse whatsoever. Gabriel was a youth group counselor at his church, and has previously worked with the Oregon Youth Authority requiring extensive background checks to be passed before he

could be around children. After hearing Lenzo's unsupported story full of vague details, Judge Grensky sided with Christi, her parents and Gabriel, rightfully allowing visits until the trial date to establish custody is over.

## Case History

Sean Lenzo Sean Lenzo

"I don't want to be with him!" – Daughter

Signs of sexual abuse were witnessed by several people; one being a pre-school principal who stated she heard the young child scream, "I don't want to be with him" (Lenzo) as the little girl urinated on herself. Claims of self harming by the young girl were also investigated and confirmed by people other than the mother. According to many professionals, these actions are severe symptoms of sexual abuse.

"I recommend all contact (daughter and father) stop immediately, including supervised visits." –Victoria Bones, Licensed Clinical Social Worker

Another professional, Victoria Bones, a court appointed expert licensed clinical social worker found that, "It is highly unlikely that the child could react the way she does so consistently and repeatedly" if she had been coached. Bones continued, "I recommend all contact (daughter and Lenzo) stop immediately, including supervised visits." Bones finished by saying, "to force (child) to continue to have contact with her father is re-traumatizing her in my opinion." Bones met several times with the young girl. Judge Grensky has never heard this evidence due to the actions of DHS forcing a settlement without a trial.

"Christi MacLaren is a 40-year-old, bright, well educated, married, mother of two who displays no evidence of a mental defect." –Dr. Jerry Larson M.D. Psychiatrist

Another professional, Dr. Jerry Larson M.D. Psychiatrist stated, "Christi MacLaren is a 40-year-old, bright, well educated, married, mother of two who displays no evidence of a mental defect." Dr. Larson continued, "I find the DHS (Cori McGovern) action puzzling at best."

Other experts found disgusting examples of abuse by Sean Lenzo, to put it mildly. Some of the reports are too intense to describe, yet McGovern didn't only disbelieve Christi, she has essentially not believed any of the experts – professionals who are highly educated and have the ability to diagnose, whereas McGovern does not.

At the hearing on Dec. 19th, Attorneys for both parties began litigating intently. Judge Grensky showed a deep concern to want this case resolved – fast. After previously stating he did not want to hear expert witness testimony, and that he wanted the parents to "work things out", Grensky did an abrupt 180 degree turn from his previous actions in the case. Thankfully he finally took this case as serious as he should have nearly eight months ago.

Lenzo's attorney, Jamie Hazlett began questioning Gabriel, the step-father, drilling him over and over again, unnecessarily. Judge Grensky stepped in and stated, "Ms. Hazlett I'm going to be frank with you. Why is that every time we have a problem with a judgment you're on one end of it. Why is that? I don't understand, but it's always you." Hazlett responded, "Alright well that may be your take on it..." Judge Grensky replied, "It is my take on it."

Cori McGovern (DHS)

After DHS caseworker Cori McGovern got on the witness stand, Judge Grensky stated to her, "let me be succinct... Now that it looks like that (daughter being kept from mother) may go down the drain, you're not so happy anymore. That's the bottom line, right?

McGovern responded, "It is our (DHS) belief that [the daughter's] behaviors were caused by mother." McGovern continued, "That she (Christi) influenced, that she coached the child and that (child's) behaviors – the self harming, the unrealistic fear of her father, that those were being driven by her mother."

Basically, McGovern said that if Christi sees her daughter unsupervised, that DHS will take custody of the young girl and put her in foster care. Remember, several professionals who have the ability to diagnose, disagree with McGovern and DHS. These are experts that have not been able to testify in front of Judge Grensky. Considering this line of questioning by the Judge, it appears that he has finally taken a keen interest in what should rightfully be done.

"...A review was held and it was decided that there is not reasonable cause to believe that you (Christi) are responsible for the mental injury of (your daughter)." –DHS

How can McGovern declare that the mother is the cause of abuse when McGovern's own superiors issued a letter dated Sept. 23, 2016 that read in part, "...A review was held and it was decided that there is not reasonable cause to believe that you (Christi) are responsible for the mental injury of (your daughter)." Furthermore, once the letter was written, how is it that McGovern could continue to make these claims against Christi? Is there no chain of command at DHS? Or, do caseworkers get to do anything they want without accountability?

According to McGovern herself, the case DHS had against Christi was closed in April of 2016, five months before her superiors took action at the request of Christi's attorney Samantha Malloy. So, the question remains, how can McGovern be allowed to testify under oath that Christi is an abuser while McGovern's own superior, Greg Thomas from Salem, OR., states there is no proof Christi caused abuse?

## Christi MacLaren

Christi MacLaren had already taken one mental health evaluation which she passed, but DHS' Cori McGovern wasn't willing to accept that report. Instead, McGovern, along with Lenzo's attorney Jamie Hazlett, pushed for a court order to force Christi to choose one of two "DHS approved" mental health evaluators. Christi, at the advice of her attorney, chose Dr. O'Connell – the doctor DHS wanted. Christi had no funds to pay for the mental health evaluation as she had been fired from her previous place of employment because of the false "founded abuse" report that Cori McGovern had previously made. Christi's employer was forced to fire her due to insurance liability, preventing Christi from having an income and leaving her scraping to get by with the bare essentials. Eventually, Christi was able save enough to pay for the \$1,400.00 exam that took several days to complete. The report from Dr. O'Connell was finally produced just before the Dec. 19th hearing. The result: Christi is a satisfactory parent.

Although Christi has now passed two mental health evaluations, DHS' Cori McGovern was still not satisfied, claiming on the witness stand that she hadn't seen it yet, insinuating that she would not accept it because she wasn't able to talk with the doctor even though the court had already agreed that any communication from anyone regarding the exam would have to be done in writing, as part of the record. Cori McGovern apparently didn't want to communicate on the record. Did McGovern want to pressure the doctor to give a fraudulent report that bolstered an ill conceived agenda?

## Sean Lenzo

Furthermore, Christi has no criminal record while the biological father reportedly has an extensive one, including three felonies. According to one witness, two of the felonies were dismissed through a plea deal, and another felony conviction in California simply just disappeared. Could DHS

have a hand in that? Although the felonies may be gone, his acknowledgement of them is not. Lenzo confirmed his drug abuse history during a deposition. According to Lenzo's Facebook page, he now has a gun which has caused much more fear for Christi and her family. Christi had a previous restraining order against Lenzo because he threatened harm to her and her parents.

"If Sean Lenzo has been convicted of felony drug charges, it would be next to impossible for him to ever possess a firearm." -Law Enforcement Officer

One law enforcement professional stated that, "If Sean Lenzo has been convicted of felony drug charges, it would be next to impossible for him to ever possess a firearm." Unfortunately, that doesn't appear to be the case in this instance.

Backing up to the May 19th hearing, Judge Grensky stated to Christi, after not allowing expert testimony, "All of this is going to be on you (Christi). We're not gonna be sitting there monitoring every single step of the way." The Judge ended his statement by saying, "I don't tell DHS what to do." Although the Judge's tone at the recent hearing purportedly leads one to believe he is finally doing the right thing, his prior statement that he doesn't tell DHS what to do is what has terrified Christi MacLaren beyond belief. She's concerned that the Judge's power is not enough to protect her, or her daughter because of the continuous threats by DHS. It's all been but guaranteed according to McGovern that DHS will take her daughter again if the Judge rightfully gives her custody.

A trial to determine custody of Christi and Lenzo's daughter is scheduled for January 11-12, 2017 at the Jackson County Courthouse. Christi has spent approximately \$37,000.00 in the past two years attempting to protect her daughter. If you can support Christi, we humbly ask that you donate to her GoFundMe account. Attorney bills are piling high and every cent contributed will be graciously appreciated.

Again, please give even the smallest amount. Christi's family is in desperate need.

If you have any information regarding anyone involved in this article, the US~Observer asks that you contact us immediately. Your information will be kept confidential upon request. You may reach out by going to [www.usobserver.com](http://www.usobserver.com), or emailing: [editor@usobserver.com](mailto:editor@usobserver.com), or calling 541-474-7885. Any information provided is greatly appreciated.

UPDATE: On the evening of December 21st, 2016 the US~Observer received a call from a blocked number. The caller asked, "Why are you pushing on Cori McGovern?" When asked to identify himself the caller stated, "It doesn't matter." The caller was told that we wouldn't talk to him unless he identified himself to which he responded, "Okay, I'll have to come see you in person, if that's the way you want it."

It appears Cori McGovern doesn't just like to throw her weight around in cases where children are involved. It is more likely than not that she had this "stranger" call to try to intimidate us. We will not be intimidated, and it just made our resolve even greater.

The US~Observer stands on the side of the truth and is backed by experts involved in this case. Article reprinted by request.

Please, click on "Mass E-mailing" below and send this article to all your friends.

© 2017 Joseph Snook – All Rights Reserved

---

# Did Trump really win the election?

Hillary won the popular vote—Trump won the Electoral Vote—or did he?

Dec 19th the Presidential Electors cast their votes—Jan 6th we'll know who captured the White House—or will the House of Representatives decide?

It seems pretty cut and dried that Trump captured the White House. Usually the Presidential Electors are a meaningless “rubber-stamp” weeks after the popular vote winner in each State is declared. However, this year the complaining, protesting, rabble-rousing, turmoil and battle continue—to defeat Trump.

The Presidential Electors have been bombarded with continual email, snail mail, petitions, and phone calls to persuade them to vote for anyone but Trump. The goal is to reduce the Electoral votes below 270, and let the House of Representatives make the choice.

How did our presidential election process deteriorate to become so loathsome and degenerate? Three main reasons: political parties, campaigning and popular vote.

Why do we assume the loudest Huckster makes the best President?

The Framers intelligently created a constitutional federation—not a democracy. We describe the structure as a complex constitutional representative republic.

The Framers of the Constitution very carefully outlined in Article II, the procedure for electing a President for the United States. Nowhere in the Constitution does it authorize: political parties at all (let alone taking over the election

process), office seekers campaigning across the nation, or popular vote by the people—mass democracy.

Nothing seems to be more misunderstood than the reasons why the Framers outlined in the Constitution, the use of Presidential Electors in the process of electing a President for the United States. It is known as the Electoral College.

There have been many recent articles defending the Electoral College and many articles demanding we eliminate the Electoral College by going to a national popular vote. Tragically, the genius of the purpose and benefits of the system, outlined in the original Constitution is totally unknown today. Even the articles coming to the defense of the Electoral College, are missing the most important points.

The Presidential Electors were not designed as an “after-thought” to be merely a “rubber-stamp” after years of campaigning—self-aggrandizing office seekers, boasting their qualifications, while trying to cover-up their criminal actives and minimizing their own misdeeds; while tearing their opponents to shreds. The constitutional election process was designed to avoid political campaigning across the nation, party primaries, state and national conventions, office seekers running on promises which are usually legislative issues, not their prerogative at all, as an Executive. Candidates promise people so called entitlements, buy votes with bribes, and take millions from special interests on their way to capture the White House. The best salesman wins the war. Or as I asked earlier, “Is the loudest Huckster the best President?”

The Framers designed an ingenious system which was the opposite of all of this. As I mentioned, it was designed to avoid all campaigning, rabble rousing, tumult and disorder because the Office of the President was not elected by the people! He was not the “King of the people.”

The Framers had discussed many options for selecting a President, and they rejected the idea of a popular vote for President. The one and only national office to be elected by the people was member of the House of Representatives.

Here is one of the critical missing facts in every discussion: Every national level office was outlined to be elected using a different method, by a different group of people, representing different (and sometimes conflicting) interests. Each position was to serve a different term in office and was given different enumerated responsibilities. Each office was to represent a different interest and check other offices from usurping delegated prerogatives. (Party politics only represents the party interests at every level.) Each position outlined by the Constitution was designed for thinkers and statesmen at every level.

The method for electing the President was described in detail in Article II of the Constitution. The ingenious system designated the Electors as the first step in the process. The Electors were the “forethought” not the rubber-stamp “afterthought”.

The Presidential Electors in every State had a very important assignment. This group of carefully selected intelligent individuals, chosen in whatever manner their State Legislature decided, would meet in their individual states on the same day across the nation. Each independent Elector was to recommend two outstanding individuals who could be presidential possibilities. Nominate two (not campaign for one) who they thought would best represent the interest of the Nation and carry out the will of Congress as the Chief Executive. Their recommendations would be based on past performance and service to their state or to the nation—not campaign promises.

The President's responsibility was not to appeal to the will of the people—he was not the “King of the People.” The President was the chief Executive of the Union of the States.

The list of names recommended by the independent Electors in each State with the number for votes for each, were then signed, sealed, certified and submitted to the Seat of Government. The lists would be opened in joint secession of Congress. The process of opening and tallying the Electors' nominations determined who the candidates would be. The 5 most recommended individuals by the Electors were the candidates submitted to the House of Representatives for election by the States. The Representatives from each State formed a delegation which had one vote. The Vice-president was to come from this same pool of outstanding statesmen.

This system for electing a President is so ingenious, because one group outside of government control and influence—the Electors, representing the people of the various States, would make the recommendations, and another group which was part of government, the peoples' House of Representatives, would make the final election, as equal states.

The Framers outlined and established a "Constitutional Federation", not a democracy. This was a truly ingenious structure of government. They created a "more perfect union," established justice, safeguarded freedom, individual liberty and prosperity.

We claim that constitutional government was destroyed by party government. The first branch to fall was the Executive Branch. The hastily written and ratified 12th Amendment was a result of party machinations usurping the assignment of the independent Electors to recommend outstanding presidential possibilities. Parties encouraged political campaigning, running for office and led the country from a constitutional federation to mass democracy.

We invite examination of our research and analysis in our book, The Evolution and Destruction of the Original Electoral College. From NewsWithViews

Previous articles for more details:

1 – Sore-Losers

2 – The Framers Designed a Far Superior Process

Carolyn Alder carolyn@freedomformula.us

The original Constitution was truly the “Formula for Freedom.”

Please, click on “Mass E-mailing” below and send this article to all your friends.

© 2016 Carolyn Alder – All Rights Reserved

---

## **Does the constitution need to be interpreted?**

Ever since the US Constitution was ratified the question asked over and over is: who has the prerogative and responsibility to interpret the Constitution? Early on, the Supreme Court assumed the right to exercise this function but nowhere in the words of the Constitution (the document itself) is this practice authorized.

Before jumping to the conclusion that the Constitution requires interpreting and accepting anyone's interpretation, I would ask what I consider a much more pertinent question and its corollary: Does the Constitution need to be interpreted, and if so why?

I can think of only three possible reasons why our Constitution would need interpreting which I will list and examine in the increasing level of likelihood and incidence of interpretation.

- The way a clause is worded doesn't make sense.
- The way a clause is worded is ambiguous or imprecise.
- Part of the Constitution doesn't say what we want it to say.

As I will demonstrate, interpret generally is used as a euphemism for disregard or make the Constitution say what its actual words don't.

Case 1 – The way a clause is worded doesn't make sense.

I can't think of an example of such gross incompetence in the original Constitution, but the Twelfth Amendment states that a presidential Elector can't vote for a presidential and vice-presidential candidate both from his own state.

The Electors shall meet in their respective states, and vote by ballot for President and Vice-President, one of whom, at least, shall not be an inhabitant of the same state with themselves;

If you assume that the Electors were designed to cast a final vote, (which I don't), that means that if the Electors are given a list of candidates and one presidential and one vice-presidential candidate are from Delaware, all of the Electors except those from Delaware could vote for both. What sense does that make? Someone needs to interpret some sense into that one.

Case 2 – The way a clause is worded is ambiguous or imprecise.

Probably the most glaring example of this concerns the issue of slavery, the worst blight in our history as a nation. This ambiguity allowed a practice to continue beyond the 20 year period that barred the federal government from interfering, while giving time for the states to get rid of that abhorrent practice. (see Article I Section 9, also Article V)

The migration, or importation of such persons as any of the states now existing shall think proper to admit, shall not be

prohibited by the Congress prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight, but a tax or duty may be imposed on such importation, not exceeding ten dollars for each person.

Even though they couldn't bring themselves to write the words slave or slavery in the Constitution, by dancing around the issue with euphemisms, a conversion time was allotted. The only part of the system that ended up being addressed was the foreign slave trade which to the credit of congress was abolished in January of 1808. It took a horrible war which devastated the nation and claimed the lives of 620,000 Americans to finally resolve the issue.

Case 3 – Part of the Constitution doesn't say what we want it to say.

Now we come to the part of the issue that seems both most pervasive and most perverse. This is the problem with most interpretations and interpreters. Rather than studying the Constitution and trying to figure out what it is saying, we usually try to find a way to make it say what we want it to say. By our "cut and paste" methodology—taking a piece here, ignoring a piece there, and interpreting a piece somewhere else, we arrive at a system of government that is a modified democracy rather than the modified federation that the original Constitution defined.

To illustrate this point, we can look at the First Amendment and the way that it has been interpreted.

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

This amendment contains a list of things that congress may not do. Rather than follow the Constitution, our government has declared a wall of separation between church and state and

made themselves the arbiter of that separation. Freedom of speech is now interpreted to include disruption of the daily activities of others and even destruction of property, and not only are we free to petition government but the First Amendment supposedly allows rowdy gathering and protesting of any entity or organization that seems to be doing or not doing things the particular mob assembled wants them to do or quit doing. How does that become peaceably assembling? What freedom of speech and freedom of religion do not include are things like prayer in schools and expressions like "Merry Christmas" or "God Bless You". If Congress can make no law concerning these things, where did all this nonsense come from?

Probably the most common interpretation given to the Constitution by educated people who should know better, is the notion that it defines a two-party (or any party) system of government. Unfortunately the "two-party system" is the system that supplanted "Constitutional Federalism" when America turned its collective back on the original Constitution. It happened so early in our history that Americans almost without exception assume that party politics is constitutional. It led to replacing the recommendations of the best presidential candidates by independent Electors to the confirmation of the least-worst options as determined by a party-controlled popular vote between self-nominated and self-interested demagogues who bribe the people with legislative promises which they have no constitutional authority to fulfill if they do get elected.

Most of the time the popular vote for President coincides with the party manipulated electoral votes, but the election of 2016 was an exception. Now there are many who are trying to manipulate the vote of the Electors in different directions. It will be interesting to see how this works out. There is some hope that this confusion will lead to a study of the actual words of the Constitution and the concepts that those words convey. Time will tell.

Article VI of the Constitution reads:

The Senators and Representatives before mentioned, and the members of the several state legislatures, and all executive and judicial officers, both of the United States and of the several states, shall be bound by oath or affirmation, to support this Constitution;...

which invites this rhetorical question: when the officers take the oath to support this Constitution, are they bound by the words of the Constitution or by some interpretation; and if so which one?

Having analyzed the reasons why the Constitution could need some interpretation, I conclude that what is needed most is careful study of the actual words of the Constitution by both the elected officials and all Americans. This study must include a look at the whole picture not just a few select pieces. If the incumbents do not follow the Constitution, they must be replaced. If after careful study, changes seem appropriate, let them be made by amendment not by interpretation.

As George Washington said in his farewell address:

It is important, likewise, that the habits of thinking in a free country should inspire caution in those entrusted with its administration, to confine themselves within their respective constitutional spheres, avoiding in the exercise of the powers of one department to encroach upon another. The spirit of encroachment tends to consolidate the powers of all the departments in one, and thus to create, whatever the form of government, a real despotism.

A just estimate of that love of power, and proneness to abuse it, which predominates in the human heart, is sufficient to satisfy us of the truth of this position. The necessity of reciprocal checks in the exercise of political power, by dividing and distributing it into different depositaries, and

constituting each the guardian of the public weal against invasions by the others, has been evinced by experiments ancient and modern; some of them in our country and under our own eyes. To preserve them must be as necessary as to institute them. If, in the opinion of the people, the distribution or modification of the constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment in the way which the Constitution designates. But let there be no change by usurpation; for though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed. The precedent must always greatly overbalance in permanent evil any partial or transient benefit, which the use can at any time yield.

Please, click on “Mass E-mailing” below and send this article to all your friends.

© 2016 Gary Alder – All Rights Reserved

---

## **Article V is deliberately vague**

There seems to be needless concern over Article V, the amending clause of the U.S. Constitution. Both friend and foe of the Constitution complain that, while the Founding Fathers gave the people a way to initiate the convention process, they dropped the ball by failing to establish procedures and regulations for the convention itself.

Was the omission of regulations a mistake? No. Article V is wisely, purposely, and deliberately vague. Those who complain that our founders left Article V strangely incomplete, fail to understand the most fundamental principle of a free and

sovereign people.

Constitutional conventions are the government-making systems of free citizens. Conventions are sovereign assemblies. They comprise all power, including the power to establish the agenda, the rules, the regulations, the ratifying method, and all procedures by which the people might create, modify, or abolish their government. The convention system is the concentration of sovereign power by which “WE THE PEOPLE....[did] ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.”

Why does Article V lack instructions for future conventions? – because no sitting convention can dictate to the next convention. The 1787 Convention could not make regulations for the next convention because the next convention would be just a sovereign as the first Convention – just as free to make its own rules as was the Convention at Philadelphia in 1787. For that reason Article V is purposely, deliberately, and brilliantly vague.

The following is found in the Records of the Federal Convention of 1787:

Mr. Madison did not see why Congress would not be as much bound to propose amendments applied for by two-thirds of the States as to call a Convention on the like application. He saw no objection however against providing a Convention for the purpose of amendments, except only that difficulties might arise as to the form, the quorum, and etc. which in Constitutional regulations ought to be as much as possible avoided. (author's emphasis)

Why, despite foreseeable difficulties, should constitutional regulations be avoided? – because, as we have already noted, today's convention cannot establish procedures for tomorrow's convention. For that reason Article V requires the state legislatures only to apply, only to initiate the convention

process. Article V provides no instructions regarding the form, the quorum, or regulations regarding the control of the convention which the state is simply asking Congress to call. The reason for this is simple: State legislatures have only the statutory power granted by their state constitutions; they have no structural authority, no government-making power.

As a general rule, when one principle is understood, it casts a little light on related principles. For example: State legislatures are not greater than their creators. This principle was affirmed during the 1787 Convention while the deputies were considering resolutions on who should ratify the new plan.

The record states:

Col. Mason considered a reference of the plan to the authority of the people as one of the most important and essential of the Resolutions. The Legislatures have no power to ratify it. They are the mere creatures of the State Constitutions, and cannot be greater than their creators.... Whither then must we resort? To the people with whom all power remains that has not been given up in the Constitutions derived from them. It was of great moment he observed that this doctrine should be cherished as the basis of free Government.

During that same discussion (July 23) James Madison made a similar observation:

Mr. Madison thought it clear that the Legislatures were incompetent to the proposed changes. These changes would make essential inroads on the State constitutions, and it would be a novel and dangerous doctrine that a Legislature could change the constitution under which it held its existence.

The basis of free government is that neither the legislature nor the Congress can determine the power and scope of the Constitution to which they owe their existence. A system under which lawmakers determine the limits of their power is the

definition of a dictatorship. The doctrine that legislatures were not qualified to legislate changes in the constitutions under which they serve, was well-established at the founding of our country.

Today's state legislators who seek to bring about a "limited" convention ignore the fact that during the first 100 years of American history all state applications for a convention were brilliantly vague – purposely absent even the subject for which the convention had been called.

A constitutional convention is not "simply an extension of the state legislature." This widely asserted idea is a corruption of the authority of a free and sovereign people. Only the people have government-making and government-modifying authority. A state legislator has only the powers delegated to him by his state constitution, which most assuredly excludes the power to regulate a constitutional convention, or make rules for a "convention of states," or to run an "Article V convention," or to exercise structural authority in any form or under any pretext.

A state's application for a convention that does anything more than initiate the convention process, as required by Article V, amounts to a usurpation of the authority of the people who alone have power to set the terms and determine the scope of their convention. Government is nothing more than the creature and cannot be greater than its creator.

Most current applications for a convention contain rules, regulations, and limitations on the purpose and scope of the requested convention. The "limitation language" in these bills is calculated to allay the very real concerns of state legislators who have been reluctant to support the uncharted road to a modern convention.

In addition to illegal (completely unenforceable) limitations contained in the state resolutions, the convention lobby is

pushing “delegate responsibility” bills that impose severe penalties on convention delegates who might stray into constitutional changes not specifically authorized by the state’s resolution. It would be hard to find a more serious violation of the doctrine of civilian sovereignty than is found in such bills. Convention limitation bills, in any form, constitute the “novel and dangerous doctrine” of which James Madison has spoken.

It is a curious thing that after 227 years the convention lobby has “just discovered” that state legislatures have an amazing array of powers unknown to America’s Founding Fathers. And it is equally curious that the convention lobby ignores the authority of a sovereign people which in 1787 was “cherished as the basis of free government.” Please, click on “Mass E-mailing” below and send this article to all your friends.

© 2016 Don Fotheringham – All Rights Reserved